## NATIONAL CENTER FOR EDUCATION STATISTICS



# America's Teachers: Profile of a Profession, 1993-94 

Robin R. Henke
Susan P. Choy
Xianglei Chen
Sonya Geis
M artha N aomi Alt
M PR Associates, Inc.
Stephen P. Broughman
Project Officer
Surveys and C ooperative Systems G roup
National Center for Education Statistics

U.S. Department of Education<br>Richard W. Riley<br>Secretary

Office of Educational Research and Improvement
Ramon C. Cortines
Acting Assistant Secretary
National Center for Education Statistics
Pascal D. Forgione, Jr.
Commissioner
Surveys and Cooperative Systems Group
Paul D. Planchon
Associate Commissioner
The N ational Center for Education Statistics (NCES) is the primary federal entity for collecting, analyzing, and reporting data related to education in the United States and other nations. It fulfills a congressional mandate to collect, collate, analyze, and report full and complete statistics on the condition of education in the United States; conduct and publish reports and specialized analyses of the meaning and significance of such statistics; assist state and local education agencies in improving their statistical systems; and review and report on education activities in foreign countries.

NCES activities are designed to address high priority education data needs; provide consistent, reliable, complete, and accurate indicators of education status and trends; and report timely, useful, and high quality data to the U.S. Department of Education, the C ongress, the states, other education policymakers, practitioners, data users, and the general public.

We strive to make our products available in a variety of formats and in language that is appropriate to a variety of audiences. You, as our customer, are the best judge of our success in communicating information effectively. If you have any comments or suggestions about this or any other NCES product or report, we would like to hear from you. Please direct your comments to:

> N ational Center for Education Statistics O ffice of Educational Research and Improvement
> U.S. Department of Education
> 555 N ew Jersey Avenue N W
> W ashington, DC 20208-5574

July 1997

## The N CES World W ide Web H ome Page is: http//www.ed.gov./N CES/

## Suggested C itation:

U.S. D epartment of Education, N ational Center for Education Statistics, America'sTeachers. Profile of a P rofession, 1993-94, N CES 97-460, by Robin R. H enke, Susan P. Choy, Xianglei C hen, Sonya Geis, M artha N aomi Alt, Stephen P. Broughman, Project Officer. Washington, D.C.: 1997.

## C ontact:

Stephen P. Broughman
(202) 219-1744

FAX: (202) 219-1728

## Foreword

In 1993, N CES published America's Teachers. Profile of a Profession, a comprehensive report on elementary and secondary teachers in the U nited States that synthe sized data from a number of N CES data sets collected during the 1987-88 and 1988-89 academic years and other data sources. The current report updates the first America's Teachers, and is intended to serve as both a discussion of the state of teachers and teaching in the early- to mid-1990s and a reference source for statistical information on teachers in the U nited States.

D ata sources feature N CES datasets but also include data gathered by other agencies. Although the 1993-94 Schools and Staffing Survey (SASS:93-94) provides most of the data used in the report, data from the 1994-95 Teacher Follow-U p Survey (TFS:94-95), the first followup to the 1993 Baccalaureate and Beyond Longitudinal Study (B\& B:93/94), the 1994 N ational Assessment of Educational Progress (NAEP), and the 1993 National Study of Postsecondary Faculty (N SO PF:93) were also analyzed for this report. In addition, data from the Common Core of D ata and the

1992 N ational Adult Literacy Survey have been selected from tables and figures previously published in The Condition of Education and Digest of Education Statistics. Finally, the report includes data gathered by the National Education Association and American Federation of Teachers as well as international data assembled by the O rganisation for Economic Co-operation and Development and originally reported in the 1995 and 1996 editions of its publication Education at a Glance.

The report addresses a wide range of topics related to teachers and teaching in the United States, including teachers' demographic characteristics and various characteristics of their schools and students, teachers' preparation and professional development experiences, their workloads, teaching practices, compensation, satisfaction with and opinions regarding their working conditions, and the supply and demand of teachers. The analyses presented provide information useful to educators at all levels, policymakers, administrators, parents, and the general public.

## Acknowledgments

From computer programming to substantive and technical review to design and layout, producing this report involved a great deal of work on the part of many. The authors of this report are exceedingly grateful to the people listed below, without whom this report could not have been completed.

At M PR Associates, Ellen Liebman wrote the computer programs that generated most of the estimates presented, and Jennifer Berktold kept track of the many files that resulted. Supervised by Barbara Kridl, production involved a number of M PR staff members and the help of teachers and students in the Bay Area. Andrea Livingston's editing improved the text a great deal, and Karyn Madden provided additional editorial support and proofreading. Stacie Chun, Laura M ihailoff, Tom M ills, Francesca Tussing, and Connie Yin worked to turn reams of computer output into attractive figures and tables. Leslie Retallick designed the report's cover and page layout, assisted by Don Eike and Mary Sukkestad, who completed the layout. Cover photographs of teachers and students at Berkeley High School in Berkeley, California were taken by Denise

Bradby, and at Jefferson Elementary School in San Leandro, California by Sean 0 'K eefe.

Experts within and outside of NCES provided helpful suggestions at all stages of report production. Serving as a consultant to the authors, Eileen Sclan of Long Island University reviewed the report outline, provided sugges tions for background literature, and read and commented on an early draft of the report. At various stages of review, a number of NCES staff members read and commented on the report, including D aniel Kasprzyk, Steven Kaufman, M arilyn M cM illen, M ary Rollefson, and Linda Zimbler of the Surveys and Cooperative Systems Group; Paula K nepper and Edith M cArthur of the Data Development and Longitudinal Studies Group; and M ichael Cohen of the Statistical Standards and Services Group. O utside N CES, Sharon Bobbitt of the $O$ ffice of Reform Assistance and Dissemination, Terry Dozier of the Office of the Secretary of Education, Jewell Gould of the American Federation of Teachers, and Ray Peceone of the Connecticut D epartment of Education also reviewed the report.

## Highlights

This report presents national data on teachers and teaching from the Schools and Staffing Survey (SASS) and other sources. W here data permit, it compares findings from the early- to mid-1990s with findings from the late 1980s.

## Teachers and Their W orkplace

The proportion of minority teachers lags far behind that of minority students. For example, in 1993-94, black, non-H ispanic students made up 16 percent of public school student population, while black, non-H ispanic teachers made up 9 percent of the public teaching force (figure 2.4).

In 1993-94, 42 percent of public school teachers had students with limited English proficiency (LEP) in their classes (table 2.9). However, for about threequarters of these teachers, less than 10 percent of their students- only a couple of students in the typical class- were in this category.

Teachers in private schools were considerably more likely than those in public schools to report that they received a great deal of support from parents for their work (42 percent compared with 12 percent) (tableA2.27).

## Teacher Education and Qualifications

Among teachers whose main teaching assignments were in English, a foreign language, mathematics, science, or social studies, 36 percent of public school teachers and 43 percent of private school teachers had neither an undergraduate major nor minor in their main assignment fields (figure 3.2). Furthermore, among public school academic teachers in schools where morethan 40 percent of thestudents received free or reduced-price lunches, 47 percent had neither a college major nor minor in their main assignment fields (table 3.2).

Teachers in public schools with more than 40 percent low-income students were only slightly less likely than teachers in schools with relatively fewer low-income students to be fully certified in the main assignment field ( 89 percent compared with 92 to 93 percent) (figure 3.6).

Public school teachers are more experienced than their private school counterparts: in public schools 35 percent of teachers had 20 or more years of experience in 1993-94, compared with 22 percent of teachers in private schools (figure 3.7).

## Teachers at W ork

Among 20 industrialized nations, the average primary level teacher taught 829 hours in 1994 (table 4.6). In the U nited States, primary level teachers taught 958 hours per year, on average.

Although between 57 percent and 88 percent of teachers perceived themselves as having a lot of control over six areas of classroom-level decision making, no more than 38 percent perceived themselves as having a lot of influence over school-level decisions (table 4.8 and figure 4.7).

## Instructional Practices

Teachers who had attended a professional development program related to a particular type of instructional practice were more likely than teachers who had not to engage in that practice. In 1994-95, for example, 91 percent of public school teachers who had attended a professional development session on cooperative learning in the previous two years used small group instruction, compared with 83 percent of public school teachers who had not attended such a session (table 5.1).

## Compensation

In constant 1995 dollars, the average public school teacher's annual salary has recovered from the decline of the 1970s (figure 6.4). In 1993-94, fulltime public school teachers' average base salary was \$34,200 (tableA6.4).

Despite having literacy skills equal to those of most other professionals, teachers' average annual earnings and average weekly wages in 1991 were lower than those of accountants and auditors, privatesector executives and managers, physicians, education administrators, and registered nurses (table 6.4).

## Teachers' Perceptions of Their W ork Environments and Job Satisfaction

In 1993-94, most teachers ( 70 to 86 percent) indicated that the principals of their schools communicated expectations for the school well, enforced school rules, and were supportive and encouraging, and that staff members in their schools were recognized for a job well done(figure 7.1). Less than onehalf (46 percent) of teachers, however, reported that their principals frequently talked with them about their instructional practices.

In public schools, teachers in larger districts, larger schools, and schools with higher proportions
of low-income students were less likely than teachers in other schools to report that necessary materials were available (table 7.3).

Based on a number of measures of teacher satisfaction, teachers were more satisfied with their work in 1993-94 than they had been in 1987-88. For example, whereas about one third of 1987-88 teachers reported that they would certainly be willing to become teachers again, 40 percent of 1993-94 teachers reported so (figure 7.6).

## Teacher Supply and Demand

Virtually all of the teaching positions approved by public school districts were filled in 1993-94. On average, less than 1 percent of teaching positions were vacant or temporarily filled by substituteteachers because suitable candidates could not be found (figure 8.5).

Although only 2 percent of public school districts offered cash bonuses to attract teachers to less desirable locations or teaching fields with shortages in 1993-94, even fewer (1 percent) had done so in 1987-88 (figure 8.6).

About 7 percent of teachers left the profession between 1993-94 and 1994-95, about the same as the proportion that left between 1987-88 and 1988-89 (figure 8.8).

## Table of Contents

Page
Foreword ..... iii
Acknowledgments ..... iv
Highlights .....  V
List of Tables ..... ix
List of Figures ..... xxvi
1 Introduction ..... 1
D ata Sources ..... 3
Organization of This Report ..... 4
2 Teachers and Their Workplace ..... 7
N umber of Teachers ..... 7
D emographic Characteristics of Teachers ..... 8
School C haracteristics ..... 11
Student C haracteristics ..... 13
School Climate ..... 16
Conclusion ..... 20
3 Teacher Education and Qualifications ..... 23
Initial Preparation of Teachers ..... 23
D egrees Earned ..... 28
Education Requirements in 0 ther C ountries ..... 29
Teachers of Teachers ..... 29
Teachers' Certification Status ..... 31
Congruence Among Certification, U ndergraduate and G raduate Study, and Teaching Fields ..... 34
Teaching Experience ..... 34
Teachers' Self-Assessments of Their Q ualifications ..... 35
Recent Professional D evelopment ..... 36
Conclusion ..... 41
4 Teachers at Work ..... 43
Assignments ..... 43
Workload ..... 46
Autonomy and C ontrol ..... 51
Conclusion ..... 54
5 Instructional Practices ..... 55
Instruction Across Subject Areas ..... 55
Reading Instruction at the Elementary Level ..... 65
Conclusion ..... 67
Page
6 Compensation
Introduction ..... 69
Scheduled Salaries ..... 69
Base Salaries ..... 69
Trends in Teacher Salaries ..... 72
Supplemental Income ..... 72
Benefits ..... 74
Comparisons W ith Other Professions and Other Countries ..... 76
Conclusion ..... 80
7 Teachers' Perceptions of Their Work Environments and Job Satisfaction ..... 81
Administrative Leadership and Support ..... 81
C ooperation Among C olleagues ..... 83
Availability of Resources ..... 85
Satisfaction W ith Salary ..... 85
Satisfaction W ith Other Aspects of Work ..... 89
Conclusion ..... 94
8 Teacher Supply and Demand ..... 95
The Supply of Teachers ..... 95
Teaching and Preparation to Teach Among N ew C ollege G raduates ..... 96
Indicators of Teacher Shortages ..... 99
Teacher Attrition ..... 105
Conclusion ..... 110
9 Between the 1980s Reform Reports and 21st Century G oals: Teaching in the 1990s ..... 113
Recruitment: Supply and Demand, Q ualifications, and Diversity ..... 113
Professional D evelopment ..... 114
Compensation ..... 115
Autonomy ..... 115
W orking C onditions and Teacher Satisfaction ..... 115
Conclusion ..... 115
References ..... 117
Appendix A: D etailed Tables ..... A-1
Appendix B: Standard Error Tables ..... B-1
Appendix C: Technical Notes ..... C-1

## List of Tables

Table ..... Page
2.1 Percentage of teachers who were female, by sector and main assignment field: 1993-94 ..... 9
2.2 Average teacher age, by sector: 1987-88 and 1993-94 ..... 10
2.3 Percentage distribution of teachers according to race-ethnicity, by years of teaching experience: 1993-94 ..... 10
2.4 Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to minority enrollment in their schools, by teacher race-ethnicity: 1993-94 ..... 12
2.5 Percentage distribution of teachers according to race-ethnicity, by sector and minority enrollment in their schools: 1993-94 ..... 12
2.6 Percentage distributions of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients according to age, gender, and race-ethnicity, by teaching status: 1994 ..... 13
2.7 Percentage distributions of schools according to community type and level, and average size by level, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 13
2.8 Percentage distribution of schools according to minority enrollment, by sector and community type: 1993-94 ..... 14
2.9 Percentage of teachers with LEP students; among those teachers, the percentage of their students who were LEP and percentage who had training in teaching LEP students; and percentage of all teachers who reported that student problems with the English language were serious in their schools, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 15
2.10 Percentage of schools with 10 percent or more percent LEP students, by community type and minority enrollment: 1993-94 ..... 15
2.11 Participation in the N ational School Lunch Program in public elementary and secondary schools, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... 16
2.12 Percentage of teachers who reported that they had been threatened or attacked by a student, by sector and selected public school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... 17
2.13 Percentage of teachers who reported that various safety problems were serious in their schools, by sector and selected public school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... 18
2.14 Percentage of teachers who reported that various types of student misbehavior were serious problems in their schools, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... 18

## America's Teachers: Profile of a Profession, 1993-94

Table Page
2.15 Percentage of teachers who reported that various student problems were serious in their schools, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... 20
2.16 Percentage of teachers who reported that various parental problems were serious in their schools, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... 21
3.1 Percentage of teachers who majored in general education as undergraduates, by sector and years of teaching experience: 1987-88 and 1993-94 ..... 24
3.2 Percentage of public school teachers with an academic main assignment field who neither majored nor minored in their main teaching field as undergraduates, by percent free/reduced-price lunch recipients: 1993-94 ..... 26
3.3 Percentage of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who earned college credits in selected fields, and average number of credits earned in education, by teaching/preparation status and, for teachers, school level and sector: 1994 ..... 27
3.4 Percentage of teachers with degree higher than a bachelor's degree, by type of degree, sector, and years of teaching experience: 1993-94 ..... 29
3.5 Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to highest degree earned, by percent free/reduced-price lunch recipients: 1993-94 ..... 30
3.6 Total number of years of education required for public school teachers, by country and level of education: 1992 ..... 30
3.7 Percentages of full- and part-time instructional faculty and staff teaching courses for credit in 4 -year institutions who were female, had a doctoral or professional degree, and had tenure, and average base salary of full-time faculty, by teaching field: Fall 1992 ..... 31
3.8 Percentage of instructional faculty and staff teaching courses for credit in 4-year institutions who were somewhat satisfied or very satisfied with various aspects of their jobs, by teaching field: Fall 1992 ..... 31
3.9 Of instructional faculty and staff teaching courses for credit in 4 -year institutions who taught undergraduate courses, percentage who used various teaching methods in at least one course, by teaching field: Fall 1992 ..... 32
3.10 Percentage of teachers with advanced, regular, or alternative certification in their assignment fields, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 33
3.11 Percentage distribution of academic teachers according to certification and degrees held in main assignment field, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 35
3.12 Percentage distribution of teachers according to employment status throughout career; average years of teaching experience and percentage distribution of teachers by years of teaching experience, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 35
Table ..... Page
3.13 Percentage distribution of teachers according to self-reported qualifications in main or other teaching assignment fields, by sector and percent public school free/reduced-price lunch recipients: 1993-94 ..... 37
3.14 Percentage distribution of teachers who had participated in various types of professional development since the end of the previous school year, by sector and district size: 1993-94 ..... 39
3.15 Percentage of teachers who had participated in professional development programs on any of several topics since the end of the last school year, and of those who had participated, percentage who participated in a program on each of the topics, by sector, teacher level, and district size: 1993-94 ..... 39
3.16 Of teachers who participated in professional development on each of several topics, percentage who reported that the program lasted more than one day, by sector and district size: 1993-94 ..... 40
3.17 Of teachers who participated in professional development on each of several topics, percentage who agreed or strongly agreed with various statements about the impact of the program, by sector and district size: 1993-94 ..... 41
4.1 Percentage distribution of teachers according to whether they were full-time, part-time, itinerant, or long-term substitute teachers, by sector and school size: 1993-94 ..... 44
4.2 Percentage of all teachers who were part-time teachers and full-time school employees, and percentage distribution of part-time teachers who were full-time school employees according to their other school assignments: 1993-94 ..... 44
4.3 Percentage of public school teachers with main assignments in various fields, by gender: 1987-88 and 1993-94 ..... 46
4.4 Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to main assignment field, by teachers' highest earned degree: 1993-94 ..... 46
4.5 Average hours per week teachers spent in all school-related work, spent outside school in student interaction, spent outside school without students, and were required to be at school, by teacher level: 1993-94 ..... 47
4.6 N umber of teaching hours per years in primary level institutions, by country: 1994 ..... 50
4.7 Teachers' average class size, by selected teacher and school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... 50
4.8 Percentage of teachers who reported that they had a lot of control in their classrooms over selected areas of teaching and planning, by sector, teacher level, and public school district size: 1993-94 ..... 52

Table
4.9 Percentage of teachers who reported that they had a lot of influence over school policy in certain areas, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 53
4.10 Percentage of public schools that had decision-making bodies other than school boards, student councils, or PTAs; and of those, percentage using various methods to select teachers to serve on decision-making body: 1993-94 ..... 54
5.1 Percentage of teachers who reported that they instructed students in various grouping patterns and that students did various group activities at least once a week during the last semester, by selected teacher characteristics: 1994-95 ..... 57
5.2 Percentage of teachers who reported that they demonstrated a concept using various instructional tools and that planned in-class activities required students to use various tools at least once a week during the last semester, by selected teacher characteristics: 1994-95 ..... 60
5.3 Percentage of teachers who reported that their students participated in various learning activities at least once a week during the last semester, by sector and class subject area: 1994-95 ..... 61
5.4 Percentage of public school teachers who reported they assigned various learning activities as homework at least once a week during the last semester, by class subject area: 1994-95 ..... 63
5.5 Percentage of teachers who reported using portfolios during the last semester, and of those who used portfolios, percentage who reported including various types of student work in them, by selected teacher characteristics: 1994-95 ..... 64
5.6 Percentage of fourth graders whose reading teachers reported using various resources at least once a week, by sector and staff development hours in reading: 1994 ..... 65
5.7 Percentage of fourth graders whose reading teachers asked them to do certain activities at least once a week, by sector and staff development hours in reading: 1994 ..... 66
5.8 Percentage of fourth graders whose reading teachers used various assessment practices at least once a month, by sector and selected teacher characteristics: 1994 ..... 67
6.1 Average scheduled salaries in public school districts and private schools for 1993-94 and consumer price index for 1993, by region ..... 71
6.2 Percentage of full-time teachers who earned various types of supplemental school and nonschool income and average amounts earned by those with each type of income, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 73
6.3 Percentage of full-time teachers who received various employee benefits, by public school district and private school size: 1993-94 ..... 74
6.4 Average prose literacy scores and labor market outcomes of full-time employed bachelor's degree recipients, by occupation: 1992 ..... 77
Table ..... Page
6.5 Average total annual income of 1993-94 teachers who left teaching, by sector, year, and 1994-95 occupation: 1993-94 and 1994-95 ..... 77
6.6 Annual teacher salaries in public primary and lower secondary institutions in equivalent U.S. dollars converted using PPPs, by country: 1994 ..... 79
7.1 Percentage of teachers who agreed with various statements about their school administrations' leadership and support, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... 83
7.2 Percentage of teachers who agreed with various statements about their colleagues, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... 84
7.3 Percentage of teachers who agreed with various statements about resource availability in their schools, by sector and selected school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... 86
7.4 Percentage distribution of teachers according to their level of agreement with the statement I am satisfied with my teaching salary, teachers' average base sal ary, and teachers' average total school income, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... 88
7.5a Percentage of 1993-94 teachers who were very or somewhat satisfied with various aspects of 1994-95 job, by teaching status and occupation: 1994-95 ..... 90
7.5b Percentage of 1993-94 teachers who were very or somewhat satisfied with various aspects of 1994-95 job, by teaching status and occupation: 1994-95 ..... 91
7.6 Percentage of teachers who were very or somewhat satisfied with selected aspects of their jobs, by sector: 1988-89 and 1994-95 ..... 91
7.7 Percentage distribution of teachers according to their willingness to become a teacher again, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... 92
7.8 Percentage of teachers who planned to remain in teaching as long as they were able, by sector and selected perceptions of their work environments: 1993-94 ..... 93
8.1 Number of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients and percentage distribution according to teaching status and preparation, by undergraduate major: 1994 ..... 97
8.2 Percentage of public school districts and private schools that used various types of pay incentives to recruit or retain teachers in less desirable locations or in fields of shortage, by sector and percent free/reduced-price lunch recipients in public school districts: 1993-94 ..... 101
8.3 Percentage of public school districts and private schools that used pay incentives or offered free training to recruit or retain teachers in various fields of shortage: 1993-94 ..... 102

Table

8.4 Number of schools that could have had a vacant ESL or bilingual education position; of those
schools, percentage with vacancies; and of schools with vacancies, percentage that experienced
various levels of difficulty filling the vacancies, by sector and percentage of students receiving
free/reduced-price lunches in public school districts: 1993-94 ..... 104

8.5 Of schools that had vacancies, percentage that used various methods to fill them, by sector and
percentage of students who received free/reduced-price lunches in public school districts:
1993-94 ..... 105
8.6 Percentage distribution of 1993-94 teachers according to teaching status in 1994-95; and of leavers, percentage distribution by main activity in 1994-95, by sector and gender: 1993-94 and 1994-95 ..... 107
8.7 Percentage of 1993-94 teachers who left teaching for other elementary or secondary school occupations by 1994-95; and percentage distribution of those leavers according to non-teaching occupation, by sector and public school teacher gender: 1993-94 ..... 108
8.8 Percentage distribution of 1993-94 teachers who left teaching by 1994-95 and were employed outside elementary/secondary education according to occupation, by sector and public school teacher gender: 1993-94 and 1994-95 ..... 109
A2.1 Public and private elementary and secondary teachers and pupil-teacher ratios, by level: Fall 1980 to fall 1996 ..... A-3
A2.2 Public elementary and secondary teachers in full-time equivalents, by level and state:
Fall 1994 ..... A-4
A2.3 Number of full-time equivalent (FTE) teachers in private schools, by level and private school affiliation: 1993-94 ..... A-6
A2.4 Teaching staff employed in primary and secondary education as a percentage of the total labor force: 1994 ..... A-7
A2.5 Percentage distribution of staff employed in public elementary and secondary school systems, by functional area: Fall 1980 to fall 1994 ..... A-8
A2.6 Number of teachers, percentage distributions according to sector and gender within sector, by selected teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-9
A2.7 Percentage of women among full-time teaching staff according to level of education, by country: 1994 ..... A-10
A2.8 Average teacher age and percentage distribution of teachers according to age, by sector and selected teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-11
Table Page
A2.9 Average public school teacher age and percentage distribution of public school teachers according to age, by state: 1993-94 ..... A-13
A2.10 Average private school teacher age and percentage distribution of private school teachers according to age, by private school affiliation: 1993-94 ..... A-15
A2.11 Percentage distribution of teachers according to race-ethnicity, by sector and selected teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-17
A2.12 Percentage distribution of teachers according to race-ethnicity, by sex, sector, and selected teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-20
A2.13 Percentage distributions of students and teachers according to race-ethnicity, by sector and selected school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-22
A2.14 Percentage distributions of public school students and teachers according to race-ethnicity, by state: 1993-94 ..... A-24
A2.15 Percentage distributions of private school students and teachers according to race-ethnicity, by private school affiliation: 1993-94 ..... A-26
A2.16 Percentage distribution of teachers according to minority enrollment in their schools, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-28
A2.17 Percentage distributions of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients according to age, gender, and race-ethnicity, by teaching status and preparation: 1994 ..... A-29
A2.18 Percentage distributions of schools according to community type and minority enrollment, by sector and community type: 1993-94 ..... A-30
A2.19 Percentage distributions of schools according to level and size, by sector: 1993-94 ..... A-31
A2.20 Average school size according to school level, by sector and selected school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-32
A2.21 Percentage of teachers who had LEP students in class; of those with LEP students, percentage distribution according to proportion of LEP students and percentage who had received training to teach LEP students; and percentage of all teachers who reported that student problems with English were serious in their schools, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-33
A2.22 Percentage distributions of schools according to LEP enrollment and percent of students receiving free/reduced-price lunches, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-36
A2.23 Percentage of public schools participating in the $N$ ational School lunch program, and in participating schools, average percentage of students who received free/reduced-price lunches, by level and selected school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-37

Table Page

A2.24 $\begin{aligned} & \text { Percentage of teachers who reported that they had been threatened or attacked by a student } \\ & \text { in school and that various behaviors and crimerelated activities were serious problems in } \\ & \text { their schools, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . A-38 }\end{aligned}$
A2.25 Average number of class interruptions due to student misbehavior in the last full week of
classes; percentage of teachers who reported that student misbehavior frequently interfered
with their teaching; and percentage of teachers who reported that various problems were
serious in their schools, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 .............. A A0
A2.26 Percentage of teachers who reported that various student problems were serious in their
schools, by selected school and teacher characteristics: $1993-94 \ldots . .$. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 42
A2.27 Percentage of teachers who reported that they had received a great deal of support from
parents in their schools and that various parent-related social problems were serious in their
schools, by selected school and teacher characteristics: $1993-94 \ldots . .$. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . .
A3.1 $\begin{aligned} & \text { Percentage of teachers who majored in various fields of study for a bachelor's degree (or } \\ & \text { associate's degree if no bachelor's degree), by sector and selected teacher characteristics: } \\ & \text { 1993-94 . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . }\end{aligned}$
A3.2 Percentage distributions of teachers with an academic assignment field according to whether
they majored, minored, or did neither in their main or other teaching field for their bachelor's
degree, and percentage of teachers with a graduate degree in their main assignment fields, by
selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 48
A3.3 Percentage of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who earned college credits in selected
academic fields, and the average number of credits earned, by teaching status and
preparation, and for teachers, sector, and level: 1994 . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 51

A3.5 Percentage distribution of teachers according to highest degree earned, by sector and selected
school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . .
A3.6 Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to highest degree earned, by
state: 1993-94 . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . .
A3.7 Percentage distribution of private school teachers according to highest degree earned, by
private school affiliation: $1993-94 \ldots . .$. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . .
A3.8 Percentage distributions of instructional faculty and staff teaching courses for credit in
4 -year institutions according to gender and race-ethnicity, by teaching status and field:
Fall 1992
Table Page

| A3.9 | Percentage distribution of instructional faculty and staff teaching courses for credit in 4-year <br> institutions according to age, percentage with doctoral or professional degree, and percentage <br> distribution according to tenure status, by teaching status and field: Fall $1992 \ldots . . . . . . . . . . . . ~ A-59 ~$ |
| :--- | :--- |

A3.10 Average earned income for full-time instructional faculty and staff teaching courses for credit in 4-year institutions according to source of income, by teaching field: Fall 1992A-60
A3.11 Percentage of instructional faculty and staff teaching courses for credit in 4-year institutions who were somewhat satisfied or very satisfied with various aspects of their job, by teaching status and field: Fall 1992 ..... A-61
A3.12 Of instructional faculty and staff who taught undergraduate courses for credit in 4-year institutions, percentage who used various teaching methods in at least one course, by teaching status and field: Fall 1992 ..... A-62
A3.13 Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to type of certification in main assignment field, by state: 1993-94 ..... A-63
A3.14a Percentage distribution of teachers according to type of certification in main assignment field, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-65
A3.14b Percentage of teachers with an assignment field in addition to main assignment, and percentage distribution of teachers according to type of certification in other assignment field, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-68
A3.15a Percentage distributions of academic teachers according to certification and degrees held in main assignment field, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-71
A3.15b Percentage distribution of academic teachers according to certification and degrees held in other assignment field, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-75
A3.16 Percentage distribution of teachers according to employment status throughout career; average number of years of teaching experience; and percentage distribution of teachers by years of teaching experience, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-79
A3.17 Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to employment status throughout career; average number of years of teaching experience; and percentage distribution of teachers by years of teaching experience, by state: 1993-94 ..... A-83
A3.18 Percentage distribution of private school teachers according to employment status throughout career; average number of years of teaching experience; and percentage distribution of teachers by years of teaching experience, by private school affiliation: 1993-94 ..... A-85
A3.19 Percentage distributions of teachers according to self-reported qualifications in their assign- ment fields, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-87

## America's Teachers: Profile of a Profession, 1993-94

Table ..... Page
A3.20 Percentage of teachers who had participated in various types of professional development since the end of the previous school year, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-90
A3.21 Percentage of teachers who had participated in professional development programs on any of several topics since the end of the previous school year, and of those who had participated, percentage who had participated in a program on each of the topics, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-93
A3.22 Of teachers who had participated in professional development programs on each of several topics since the end of the previous school year, percentage who reported that the program lasted more than one day, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-96
A3.23 Of teachers who had participated in professional development programs on each of several topics since the end of the previous school year, percentage who agreed or strongly agreed with various statements about the impact of the program, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-99
A4.1 Percentage distribution of teachers according to whether they were full-time, part-time, itinerant, or long-term substitute teachers, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-102
A4.2 Percentage of all teachers who were part-time teachers and full-time school employees, and percentage distribution of part-time teachers who were full-time employees according to their other school assignments, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-106
A4.3 Percentage distribution of teachers according to type of class organization, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-110
A4.4 Percentage distribution of teachers according to main assignment field, by sector and selected teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-114
A4.5a Percentage of teachers who had not changed assignment field, and percentage distribution of teachers who had changed assignment field according to previous assignment field, by sector and their current assignment field: 1993-94 ..... A-116
A4.5b Percentage of teachers who had not changed assignment field, and percentage distribution of teachers who had changed assignment field according to previous assignment field, by sector and their current assignment field: 1993-94 ..... A-117
A4.6 Number of teaching hours per year in primary and secondary institutions, by country: 1994 ..... A-118
A4.7 Teachers' average class size and percentage of teachers who were satisfied with their class sizes, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-119
A4.8 Public school teachers' average class size and percentage of public school teachers who were satisfied with their class sizes, by state: 1993-94 ..... A-121
Table Page

A4.9 | Private school teachers' average class size and percentage of private school teachers who were |
| :--- |
| satisfied with their class sizes, by private school affiliation: 1993-94 . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . A-123 |

A4.10 Average number of hours per week elementary teachers in self-contained classes spent teaching various subjects, by sector and grade span: 1993-94 ..... A-124
A4.11 Average hours a week teachers spent in all school-related work, spent outside school in student interaction, spent outside school without students, and were required to be at school; and percentage of teachers who reported that routine duties and paperwork interfered with their teaching, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-125
A4.12 Average number of subject areas taught, periods taught per week, and students taught per week by secondary teachers who taught departmentalized classes, by sector and selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-128
A4.13 Average number of subject areas taught, periods taught per week, and students taught per week, by public secondary teachers who taught departmentalized classes, by state: 1993-94 ..... A-130
A4.14 Average number of subject areas taught, periods taught per week, and students taught per week by private secondary teachers who taught departmentalized classes, by private school affiliation: 1993-94 ..... A-132
A4.15 Percentage of teachers who reported that they had a lot of control in their classrooms over selected areas of teaching and planning, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-133
A4.16 Percentage of teachers who reported that they had a lot of influence over school policy in certain areas and that teachers participated in making important decisions in the school, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-136
A4.17 Percentage of public schools that had decision-making bodies other than school boards, student councils, or PTAs; and of those, percentage with various methods of selecting teachers to serve on decision-making body, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-139
A5.1 Percentage of teachers who reported that they instructed students in various grouping patterns and that students did various group activities at least once a week during the last semester, by selected teacher and school characteristics: 1994-95 ..... A-140
A5.2 Percentage of teachers who reported that they demonstrated a concept using various instructional tools and that planned in-class activities required students to use various tools at least once a week during the last semester, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1994-95 ..... A-143
A5.3 Percentage of teachers who reported that their students participated in various learning activities at least once a week during the last semester, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1994-95 ..... A-146

## America's Teachers: Profile of a Profession, 1993-94

A5.4 Teachers' average estimates of amount of time students spent doing assigned homework
and percentage of teachers who reported that they assigned various learning activities
as homework at least once a week during the last semester, by selected school and
teacher characteristics: $1994-95$. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . .

A5.6 Percentage of fourth graders whose reading teachers reported using various resources at least once a week, by sector and selected teacher characteristics: 1994 ..... A-153
A5.7 Percentage of fourth graders whose reading teachers asked them to do certain activities at least once a week, by sector and selected teacher characteristics: 1994 ..... A-154
A5.8 Percentage of fourth graders whose reading teachers used various assessment practices at least once a month, by sector and selected teacher characteristics: 1994 ..... A-155
A6.1 Percentage of public districts and private schools with salary schedules and average scheduled teacher salaries according to teachers' degrees and years of teaching experience, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-156
A6.2 Percentage of public school districts with salary schedules and average scheduled teacher sal aries according to teachers' degrees and years of teaching experience, by state: 1993-94 ..... A-158
A6.3 Average base salary for full-time private school teachers according to years of teaching experience, by private school affiliation: 1993-94 ..... A-160
A6.4 Full-time teachers' average academic year base salaries according to sector and level, by selected teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-161
A6.5 Average annual salaries (in 1995 constant dollars) of public elementary and secondary school teachers: Selected school years ending 1960-95 ..... A-162
A6.6 Percentage of full-time teachers who earned various types of supplemental school income and average amount earned by sector and selected teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-163
A6.7 Percentage of full-time teachers who worked outside school and average amount earned from outside employment by sector and selected teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-166
A6.8 Percentage of teachers who received various employee benefits, by employment status, by selected school and district characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-169

A6.9 Percentage of public school teachers whose districts offered retirement plans; percentage of those in districts with retirement plans who could receive credit in the system for prior teaching experience in or out of state; and of those who could receive credit, the percentage who had to purchase it, by selected teacher and district characteristics: 1993-94A-170
Table ..... Page
A6.10 Percentage of private school teachers whose schools offered retirement plans; of those teachers, percentage who could receive credit in the system for prior experience; and of those who could receive credit, the circumstances, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-171
A6.11a Percentage of teachers who received various types of in-kind income in addition to their teaching salaries, by employment status and selected school, teacher, and district characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-172
A6.11b Percentage of teachers who received various types of in-kind income in addition to their teaching salaries, by employment status and selected school, teacher, and district character- istics: 1993-94 ..... A-174
A6.12 Average total annual income of 1993-94 teachers who left teaching according to sector and year, by selected teacher characteristics: 1993-94 and 1994-95 ..... A-176
A6.13 Annual teacher salaries in public primary and lower secondary institutions in equivalent U.S. dollars converted using PPPs, by country: 1994 ..... A-177
A7.1 Percentage of teachers who agreed with various statements about their school administration's leadership and support, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-179
A7.2 Percentage of teachers who agreed with various statements about their colleagues and other aspects of their work, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-181
A7.3 Percentage distribution of teachers according to their level of agreement with the statement I am satisfied with my teaching salary, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-183
A7.4a Percentage of 1993-94 teachers who were very or somewhat satisfied with various aspects of 1994-95 job, by sector, teaching status, and occupation: 1994-95 ..... A-187
A7.4b Percentage of 1993-94 teachers who were very or somewhat satisfied with various aspects of 1994-95 job, by sector, teaching status, and occupation: 1994-95 ..... A-189
A7.5 Percentage distribution of 1993-94 teachers according to their willingness to become teachers again, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 and 1994-95 ..... A-191
A7.6 Percentage distribution of 1993-94 teachers according to their willingness to become teachers again, by sector, teachers' perceptions of the working environment in their schools, and 1994-95 teaching and employment status: 1993-94 and 1994-95 ..... A-195
A7.7 Percentage distribution of teachers according to plans to remain in teaching, by selected school and teacher characteristics and teachers' perceptions of their working environments: 1993-94 ..... A-198
A8.1 Percentage distribution of teachers according to whether they were continuing, first-time, or returning teachers; and of returning teachers, percentage distribution according to main activity in 1992-93, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-206
A8.2 Number of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients and percentage distribution according to teaching status and preparation, by undergraduate major: 1994 ..... A-210
A8.3a Of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who taught, prepared to teach, or were considering teaching, percentage who did not apply for teaching jobs; and of those who did not apply, percentage who reported they did not apply for various reasons, by undergraduate major: 1995 ..... A-211
A8.3b Of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who did not apply for teaching jobs, percentage who reported they did not apply for various reasons, by undergraduate major: 1994 ..... A-212
A8.4 Of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who taught, prepared to teach, or were considering teaching, percentage who applied for a teaching position; of those who applied for a teaching position, percentage who received an offer of a teaching position; and of those who were offered a position, percentage who accepted an offer, by selected undergraduate academic characteristics: 1994 ..... A-213
A8.5 Percentage distribution of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients according to employment status, by teaching status and preparation: 1994 ..... A-214
A8.6 Percentage distribution of employed 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients according to perceived career potential of primary occupation, by primary occupation and teaching status and preparation: 1994 ..... A-215
A8.7 Average percentage of FTE positions filled; vacant or filled with long-term substitutes; or withdrawn in public school districts and private schools, by selected public school district and private school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-216
A8.8 Percentage of public school districts and private schools that used various types of pay incentives to recruit or retain teachers in less desirable locations or in fields of shortage, by selected public school district and private school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-218
A8.9a Percentage of public school districts and private schools that used pay incentives to recruit or retain teachers in various fields of shortage, by selected public school district and private school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-220
A8.9b Percentage of public school districts and private schools that used pay incentives to recruit or retain teachers in various fields of shortage, by selected public school district and private school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-222
A8.10a Percentage of public school districts and private schools that offered free training to prepare staff members to teach in various fields of shortage, by selected public school districts and private school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... A-224
Table Page

| A8.10b | Percentage of public school districts and private schools that offered free training to prepare <br> staff members to teach in various fields of shortage, by selected public school district and |
| :--- | :--- |
|  | private school characteristics: $1993-94 \ldots . .$. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 226 |

A8.11a Number of schools that could have had vacant general elementary and special education teaching positions; of those schools, percentage with vacancies; and of schools with vacancies, percentage that reported various levels of difficulty filling the vacancies, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94

A8.11b Number of schools that could have had vacant teaching positions in English and mathematics;
of those schools, percentage with vacancies; and of schools with vacancies, percentage that
reported various levels of difficulty filling the vacancies, by selected school characteristics:
1993-94

A8.11c $\begin{aligned} & \text { N umber of schools that could have had vacant teaching positions in physical science and } \\ & \text { biological/life sciences; of those schools, percentage with vacancies; and of schools with } \\ & \text { vacancies, percentage that reported various levels of difficulty filling the vacancies, by } \\ & \text { selected school characteristics: 1993-94 . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . } 232\end{aligned}$

A8.11e N umber of schools that could have had vacant teaching positions in music and business/ marketing; of those schools, percentage with vacancies; and of schools with vacancies, percentage that reported various levels of difficulty filling the vacancies, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94

A-236
$\begin{array}{ll}\text { A8.11f } & \begin{array}{l}\text { Number of schools that could have had vacant teaching positions in industrial arts and } \\ \text { home economics; of those schools, percentage with vacancies; and of schools with vacancies, }\end{array} \\ \text { percentage that reported various levels of difficulty filling the vacancies, by selected school } \\ \text { characteristics: 1993-94 . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . }\end{array}$
A8.11g Number of schools that could have had vacant teaching positions in trade and industry and industry and agriculture; of those schools, percentage with vacancies; and of schools with vacancies, percentage that reported various levels of difficulty filling the vacancies, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94

A8.12 Of schools that had vacancies, percentage that used various methods to fill them, by selected
school characteristics: 1993-94

A-242

A8.13 Percentage distribution of teachers according to expected 1994-95 activity, by selected school
and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 244
Table Page
A8.14 Percentage distribution of 1993-94 teachers according to teaching status in 1994-95, and of leavers, percentage distribution by main activity in 1994-95, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 and 1994-95 ..... A-248
A8.15 Percentage of 1993-94 teachers who left teaching for other elementary or secondary school occupations by 1994-95, and percentage distribution of those leavers according to non- teaching occupation in education, by sector and selected public school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 and 1994-95 ..... A-252
A8.16 Percentage distribution of 1993-94 teachers who left teaching by 1994-95 and were employed outside elementary/secondary education according to occupation, by sector and selected public school teacher characteristics: 1993-94 and 1994-95 ..... A-254
A8.17 Percentage distribution of 1993-94 teachers who left teaching by 1994-95 according to their main reason for leaving, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 and 1994-95 ..... A-255
A8.18a Of 1993-94 teachers who left teaching by 1994-95 because they were dissatisfied with teaching, percentage distribution by main aspect of teaching with which they were dissatisfied, by sector and rank of dissatisfaction as reason for leaving: 1993-94 and 1994-95 ..... A-259
A8.18b Of 1993-94 teachers who left teaching by 1994-95 because they were dissatisfied with teaching, percentage distribution by main aspect of teaching with which they were dissatisfied, by sector and rank of dissatisfaction as reason for leaving: 1993-94 and 1994-95 ..... A-260
A8.19 Percentage distribution of 1993-94 teachers who changed schools (movers) by 1994-95 according to their main reason for moving, by type of move and selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94 and 1994-95 ..... A-261
B1 Standard errors for Table A 2.8: Average teacher age and percentage distribution of teachers according to age, by sector and selected teacher characteristics: 1993-94 ..... B-3
B2 Standard errors for Table A2.9: Average public school teacher age and percentage distribution of public school teachers according to age, by state: 1993-94 ..... B-5
B3 Standard errors for Table A2.10: Average private school teacher age and percentage distribution of private school teachers according to age, by private school affiliation: 1993-94 ..... B-7
B4 Standard errors for Table A2.13: Percentage distributions of students and teachers according to race-ethnicity, by sector and selected school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... B-9B5 Standard errors for Table A3.3: Percentage of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients whoearned college credits in selected academic fields, and the average number of those creditsearned, by selected teacher characteristics: 1994B-11

Table
B6 Standard errors for Table A3.8: Percentage distributions of instructional faculty and staff who taught courses for credit in 4 -year institutions according to gender and race-ethnicity, by teaching status and field: Fall 1992

B7 Standard errors for Table A5.6: Percentage of fourth graders whose reading teachers reported using various resources at least once a week, by sector and selected teacher characteristics: 1994

B8 Standard errors for Table A6.1: Percentage of districts and schools with salary schedules and average scheduled teacher salaries according to teachers' degrees and years of teaching experience, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94B-14

B9 Standard errors for Table A6.2: Percentage of districts with salary schedules and average scheduled teacher salaries according to teachers' degrees and years of teaching experience, by state: 1993-94 B-16

C1 D ata sets used; descriptions of survey respondents and content; response rates; and sample size

C-4

## List of Figures

Figure Page
2.1 N umber of full-time-equivalent (FTE) teachers, by sector: 1980-96 ..... 7
2.2 Percentage distribution of public school staff according to function: Fall 1993 ..... 8
2.3 Percentage distribution of teachers according to age, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 9
2.4 Percentage of black, non-H ispanic and H ispanic public school students and teachers, by community type: 1993-94 ..... 11
2.5 Percentage of public school teachers who had training to teach LEP students, by percent LEP students in their classes: 1993-94 ..... 14
2.6 Percentage of public school teachers with LEP students and percent who thought that student problems with the English language were serious in their schools, by community type: 1993-94 ..... 15
2.7 Percentage of public school teachers who strongly agreed that student misbehavior interfered with their teaching, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94. ..... 19
2.8 Percentage of public school teachers who strongly agreed that they received a great deal of support from parents, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94 ..... 21
3.1 Percentage of teachers who majored in selected fields as undergraduates, by level and sector: 1993-94 ..... 25
3.2 Percentage of public and private school academic teachers who neither majored nor minored in main assignment field as undergraduates, by teaching field: 1993-94 ..... 26
3.3 Percentage distribution of teachers according to highest degree earned, by sector and level: 1993-94 ..... 28
3.4 Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to type of certification in main assignment field: 1993-94 ..... 32
3.5 Percentage distribution of teachers according to type of certification in main and other assignment fields: 1993-94 ..... 33
3.6 Percentage of public school teachers who held advanced, regular, or alternative certification in main assignment field, by percentage of students in school receiving free/reduced-price lunch: 1993-94 ..... 34
Figure ..... Page
3.7 Percentage distribution of teachers by years of teaching experience, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 36
3.8 Public school teachers' average years of experience by percentage of students in school receiving free/reduced-price lunch: 1993-94 ..... 36
3.9 Percentage of teachers who had participated in various types of professional development since the end of the previous school year: 1993-94 ..... 38
4.1 Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to type of class organization, by teacher level: 1993-94 ..... 45
4.2 Percentage distribution of teachers according to main assignment field: 1993-94 ..... 45
4.3 Average number of hours per week elementary teachers in self-contained classes spent teaching core academic subjects: 1993-94 ..... 48
4.4 Average number of subject areas and periods taught per week by secondary teachers who taught departmentalized classes, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 48
4.5 Average number of students taught per week by secondary teachers who taught in departmen- talized classes, by sector and school size: 1993-94 ..... 49
4.6 Percentage of teachers who were satisfied with their class size, by sector and number of students in class: 1993-94 ..... 51
4.7 Percentage of teachers who reported that they had a lot of influence over school policy in certain areas: 1993-94 ..... 53
4.8 Percentage of teachers who reported that teachers participated in making important decisions in their school, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 54
5.1 Percentage of teachers who reported they used various group work strategies at least once a week during the last semester: 1994-95 ..... 58
5.2 Percentage of teachers who reported that they demonstrated a concept using various instructional tools and that planned in-class activities required students to use various tools at least once a week during the last semester: 1994-95 ..... 59
5.3 Percentage of teachers who reported that they assigned various learning tasks as homework at least once a week during the last semester: 1994-95 ..... 62
6.1 Average scheduled teacher salary in public districts and private schools according to teachers' degrees and years of teaching experience, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 70
6.2 Average teacher salary at the top of the salary schedule in public school districts, by percent free/reduced-price lunch recipients: 1993-94 ..... 71

## America's Teachers: Profile of a Profession, 1993-94

Figure ..... Page
6.3 Average base salary for full-time teachers, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 72
6.4 Average annual salary (in 1995 constant dollars) of all public school teachers and beginning public school teachers: Selected school years ending 1960-95 ..... 73
6.5 Percentage of teachers receiving various benefits, by teaching status and sector: 1993-94 ..... 75
6.6 Average annual earnings of bachelor's degree recipients, by occupation: 1991 ..... 78
7.1 Percentage of teachers who agreed with various statements about their school administrations' leadership and support: 1993-94 ..... 82
7.2 Percentage of teachers who reported that their principals talked with them frequently about instructional matters, by sector and years of teaching experience: 1993-94 ..... 84
7.3 Percentage of teachers who agreed with various statements about their colleagues: 1993-94 ..... 85
7.4 Percentage distribution of teachers according to their level of agreement with the statement I am satisfied with my teaching salary, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 87
7.5 Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to their level of agreement with the statement I am satisfied with my teaching salary: 1987-88 and 1993-94 ..... 89
7.6 Percentage of teachers who reported they would certainly become teachers again, by sector: 1987-88 and 1993-94 ..... 93
8.1 Percentage distribution of teachers according to whether they were continuing, first-time, or returning teachers, by sector: 1993-94 ..... 95
8.2 Percentage distribution of returning teachers according to main activity in 1992-93: 1993-94 ..... 96
8.3 Of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who prepared to teach but did not apply for teaching jobs, percentage who reported they did not apply for various reasons: 1994 ..... 98
8.4 Of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who had taught, prepared to teach, or were considering teaching, percentage who had applied for a teaching position, by major field of undergraduate study: 1994 ..... 99
8.5 Average percentage of FTE teaching positions filled, vacant or filled with long-term substitute, or withdrawn in public school districts: 1993-94 ..... 100
8.6 Percentage of public school districts that offered various financial incentives to recruit and retain teachers in less desirable locations or in fields of shortage: 1987-88 and 1993-94 ..... 101
Figure ..... Page
8.7 Of schools that could have had teaching vacancies in various fields, percentage that reported at least one vacancy, by field: 1993-94 ..... 103
8.8 Percentage distributions of teachers according to expected and actual teaching status one year later: 1987-89 and 1993-95 ..... 106
8.9 Percentage of leavers who left teaching for various reasons: 1988-89 and 1994-95 ..... 109
8.10 Of leavers who left because they were dissatisfied with teaching, percentage distributionby main aspect of teaching with which they were dissatisfied: 1994-95110

## Introduction

In the last decade, a number of school reform commissions have focused their attention on teachers and their role in the education of elementary and secondary school children. At least partially in response to the 1983 publication of A N ation at Risk, in 1986 the Carnegie Forum on Education and the Economy and the H olmes G roup issued reports that drew attention to teachers, their professional preparation, and their working conditions as aspects of schooling that were fundamental to improving elementary and secondary education. A decade later, the $N$ ational C ommission on Teaching and America's Future (N CTAF) - composed of governors, state and federal legistators, professors and administrators in universities and schools of education, representatives of teacher professional organizations, and teachers- has renewed the call for significant reforms to teacher preparation, teacher professional development, teachers career paths and compensation, and the structure of teachers' daily work.

Although the reforms proposed in all of these reports address multiple aspects of teaching and sometimes take divergent approaches to improving the quality of instruction, they share the goal of improving teachers' capacity to work effectively with their students. Among the issues regarding teaching that have been addressed in these reports are the following:

Recruitment-Three dimensions of the need for teachers have received particular attention in recent years. First, predicted increases in enrollments and in teacher retirements spawned concern regarding the supply of teachers in the 1980s (D arling-H ammond 1984). Although the teacher shortage that was predicted for the early 1990s did not materializethen, schoolsin many communities are now bursting at the seams as the baby boom "echo" reaches school age (Archer 1996; H endrie 1996; Riley 1996; W hite 1996). At the sametime, older baby-boomer teachers are beginning to reach retirement age, once again raising the specter of teacher shortages ( O rganisation for Economic C ooperation and Development 1996a).

Second, beginning in the early 1980s, a number of studies indicated that the academic achievement of college graduates who were becoming teachers was significantly lower than that of other college graduates (Murnane, Singer, Willett, Kemple, and O Ison 1991; Schlechty and Vance 1983; Weaver 1983), raising concerns about the quality of instruction. Although at present the issue of teacher quality is being discussed less in terms of teacher talent and more in terms of the need to enhance all teachers' skills, policymakers and educators are once again turning their attention to the issue of teachers qualifications.

Third, the proportion of teachers who are of minority backgrounds has declined as the proportion of students who are of minority backgrounds has increased (Adair 1984; Graham 1987; King 1993; Stewart, M eier, LaFollette, and England 1989), and the gap between the proportions of minority teachers and students has widened as the proportion of minority students increased between the late 1980s and early 1990s (H enke, Choy, Geis, and Broughman 1996). Combined, these three issues - the potential for a general teacher shortage, desires for more minority teachers, and concerns about teacher quality- have prompted many to call for new strategies to recruit talented college graduates, particularly of minority racial-ethnic backgrounds, into the teaching force to ensure that the quality of instruction does not dedine as administrators struggle to staff classrooms (Evans 1996; N CTAF 1996).

Equity-Beyond general concerns of teacher quality, many have also raised concerns about equity with respect to the quality of instruction. Some schools clearly face more problems than others (for example, higher proportions of tudents who have limited proficiency in English or who livein poverty, family/social problems, crime/violence in school). To meet the challenges in these schools
teachers must be at least as qualified as their peers in other schools. H owever, recent reports suggest that teachers in these schools are often not as qualified as those in affluent or suburban schools (Ingersoll and Gruber 1996; N CTAF 1996). Such claims raise the question of whether schools with especially challenging student populations will be more likely than others to hire less well-qualified teachers should a teacher shortage occur.

Undergraduate preparation-The content of collegiate teacher preparation programs, which was raised as a serious problem in the 1980s, continues to be seen as insufficiently rigorous. Researchers and educators contend that college students who are preparing to teach spend too much time in education courses with little academic content and not enough time in demanding liberal arts and science courses (Association of Teacher Educators 1996; Carnegie Forum 1986; Holmes Group 1986; NCTAF 1996). M any regard this situation as particularly serious for secondary specialist teachers in mathematics and the sciences.

Early years in the profession-In some profes sions, such as medicine or law, graduate-level professional training is supplemented by extended internships or apprenticeships that allow novice practitioners to work under the supervision of experts. In contrast, new teachers have traditionally been expected to fulfill the same responsibilities as teachers with many years of experience without the support or guidance of expert practitioners. M oreover, some reports indicate that because new teachers have no seniority they often receive the most challenging teaching assignments, exacerbating the stress of the al ready difficult first years of teaching. Given the complexity of teaching, a number of reform reports call the wisdom of these policies into question and propose that new teachers begin their careers with internships or residencies of one or two years' duration in which they receive the support of a mentor teacher and perhaps receive a reduced teaching load (Carnegie Forum 1986; Darling-H ammond 1995; H all 1995; H olmes Group 1986).

C areer paths-Therewas a flip side to treating novice teachers like experts, however. Because
expert teachers were not distinguished from their less experienced or less proficient peers, the occupational structure of teaching offered little reward in status or responsibility for expert teachers. W hen this was first observed, it was discussed as an impediment to retaining expert teachers in the profession. Because they received little recognition for high-quality performance in terms of either financial reward or organizational status, talented teachers had little incentive to remain in the profession (Carnegie Forum 1986; Holmes Group 1986). M ore recently, as teacher professional development has received greater attention among policymakers, expert teachers are being seen as untapped resources available for enhancing the performance of their less experienced or less effective colleagues (H art 1994; M alen 1987).

Professional growth—Traditional "staff development" programs in which teachers attend a workshop for a few hours or a day and are then expected to return to their classrooms to imple ment a new teaching strategy appear to effect little long-term change in teachers' practice (Little 1993). Researchers believe these staff development programs are unlikely to be effective for a number of reasons: they tend to focus on changing the practice of individual teachers rather than building the capacity of a school'sentire faculty; they tend to take a passive rather than active approach to training teachers, they rarely provide teachers with opportunities to try new strategies in their own classrooms along with ongoing feedback from experts; and they rarely provide teachers with enough time away from students to learn new the ories or teaching strategies (C orcoran 1995).
$\square$ Compensation - Teaching is widely recognized as paying less, especially to its most experienced practitioners, than other occupations that require a college degree. Unlike the compensation patterns of college graduates in other occupations, teachers' pay scales are relatively flat: the ratio of novice to experienced teachers salaries is relatively high. Again, reformers noted that teachers have relatively little incentive to remain in the profession over the long term when they can earn higher incomes in other occupations (Carnegie Forum 1986; H olmes Group 1986; Rumberger 1987).

This was seen as a particular difficulty among mathematics and science teachers who have greater opportunities to work in high-paying industries involving science and engineering.

Autonomy or control of work environmentAlthough sociologists had noted for decades that teachers were relatively free of both regulation and scrutiny within the classroom (Lortie 1975), in the 1980s researchers and reformers began noting that teachers have relatively little say about school policy decisions made outside the classroom, even though these policies profoundly affect the way instruction is conducted. For example, teachers often have little say over policies regarding student assignment to grades, class scheduling, curriculum decisions made across grade levels, teacher hiring, or teacher evaluation procedures. Some have suggested that policy decisions made without teacher's input negatively affect their abilities to succeed in their work (Ingersoll 1994).

Although these issues have been discussed for over a decade now, they remain significant policy concerns today and are likely to persist into the next century. Public- and privatesector organizations-including, for example, state and local education agencies, the $N$ ational Board for Professional Teaching Standards, subject area organizations such as the N ational C ouncil of Teachers of English and the National Council of Teachers of Mathematics; and teacher professional associations or unions, including the American Federation of Teachers, the $N$ ational Education Association and their affiliatesare now engaged in extensive efforts to improve the quality of instruction in the U nited States.

Because the issues are important to the future of the nation and so many resources are being invested to address them, both these organizations and the general public need information regarding the state of teaching during these times of reform. To address this need, this book assembles data from several national studies conducted by the $N$ ational Center for Education Statistics (NCES) and other sources to provide information relevant to these crucial issues concerning teachers and their work. The remainder of this chapter briefly describes these data sets and how this report is organized.

## D ata Sources

Although a number of NCES data sets can inform policymakers, educators, and the general public as they consider policy alternatives related to teachers and teaching in elementary and secondary schools, the Schools and Staffing Survey (SASS) and theTeacher Follow-up Survey (TFS) provide the most significant source of nationallevel data on teachers and teaching. This report draws heavily on these two data sets. Three other NCES studies, all of which were conducted at some point during 1993-94, were analyzed for this report: the 1994 followup of the Baccalaureate and Beyond Longitudinal Study (B\&B:93/94), the 1994 National Assessment of Educational Progress (N AEP:94), and the 1993 N ational Study of Postsecondary Faculty (NSO PF:93). Each of these studies includes information collected from a different segment of the population and therefore offers a slightly different perspective on the state of teaching in the early 1990s. Although each study is briefly described below, details regarding the methodology of each can be found in the technical appendix.

The 1993-94 Schools and Staffing Survey (SASS:93-94) provides most of the data reported in this publication. SASS:93-94 is the third administration of the survey, a coordinated set of questionnaires that collect data from schools, principals, teachers, and school districts regarding school and district enrollments, programs, and staffing policies; teacher supply and demand; principals' and teachers demographic characteristics, education, and professional qualifications; and teachers' workloads and working conditions. SASS's sample design allows estimations to be made not only by state but also by private school affiliation.

Combined with SASS:93-94, the 1994-95 Teacher Follow-up Survey (TFS:94-95) supplements teacher supply and demand information as well as provides for the first time detailed, national-level estimates of teachers' instructional practices at all grade levels and in all subject areas. TheTFS is a oneyear follow-up of all teacherswho were sampled in the previous SASS who left the teaching profession, all who moved, and a subsample of those who continued to teach in their 1993-94 schools. In 1994-95, the TFS included an extensive set of questions regarding the frequency with which teachers used a wide variety of instructional practices.

The Baccalaureate and Beyond Longitudinal Study ( $B \& B: 93 / 94$ ) provides information regarding new college graduates' early forays into teacher preparation and teaching. This longitudinal study follows the undergraduate class of 1992-93: the 1994 data collection is the first in a series of follow-up data collections designed to provide information about the career choices, entry, and paths of college graduates. Unlike most of the data presented in this book, because respondents were sampled from all college graduates, these data permit comparisons between teachers and nonteaching college graduates in the U.S. Because the 1994 interview was conducted so soon after graduates had completed their degrees, it provides an incomplete picture of the individuals in this college class who will become teachers, but is most informative regarding the undergraduate academic achievement of those who prepared to teach as undergraduates or who taught in the year following graduation.

The National Assessment of Educational Progress (N AEP:94) was primarily an assessment of 4th-, 8th-, and 12th-grade students' achievement in reading, U.S. history, and geography but also included a survey of the teachers of sampled students in each of these subjects. For the purposes of this publication, the reading teacher data were used to examine the instructional practices of fourth-grade reading teachers in light of their teaching experience, the instructional support their schools provided, and the professional development they received.

The 1993 N ational Study of Postsecondary Faculty (N SO PF:93) collected data from faculty in public and private postsecondary institutions, including both less-than-4-year institutions and 4 -year colleges and universities. These data supply information regarding the characteristics and work lives of postsecondary faculty who instruct potential elementary and secondary school teachers as undergraduate and graduate students.

This report also includes previously published data from the C ommon Core of $D$ ata (CCD), the $N$ ational Adult Literacy Survey (N ALS), and the 1995 and 1996 editions of Education at a Glance, a publication of the Organisation for Economic Co-operation and D evelopment (OECD). CCD is an annual data collection of state and local education agencies administered
by N CES. N ALS, conducted by NCES in 1992, mear sured the verbal and quantitative literacy of U.S. adults aged 16 and older. With financial and material assistance from N CES and agencies of other member states, the OECD Directorate for Education, Employment, Labour, and Social Affairs gathers data from OECD member countries on elementary and secondary educa tion, among other topics. These data can be used to make international comparisons on education institutions and staff as well as students.

## Organization of This Report

D ata from these sources have been gathered and analyzed to address the issues discussed above. These discussions are organized within the remaining eight chapters of this report as follows:

Chapter 2 describes teachers' demographic characteristics and the contexts within which teachers work: the studentswhom they teach and the schools within which that instruction occurs. It includes information regarding teachers' gender, age, racial-ethnic backgrounds; their students' racial-ethnic backgrounds, economic status, and proficiency in English; and teachers' perceptions of the problems they and their students face as they attempt to teach and learn.

Chapter 3 discusses a wide variety of indicators of teachers' qualifications to teach. Although some aspects of teachers' qualifications cannot easily be captured with quantitative data, the chapter examines teachers' professional qualifications from a variety of perspectives. This chapter pays particular attention to how teachers with various qualifications are allocated among schools with varying proportions of disadvantaged or minority students.

Chapter 4 answers basic questions about teachers' work, such as how many hours they work at school and how many hours they spend on school-related work outside the school day, what proportions work at various grade levels and in various subject area assignments, how many classes they teach, and how many students they teach per class and per semester. The chapter closes with a discussion of teachers' perceptions of both their control over various aspects of classroom life and their influence over schoolwide policies and decisions.

C hapter 5 presents information regarding the strategies teachers use as they instruct students. T he chapter surveys five dimensions of classroom instruction-grouping practices, the use of various educational technologies, the degree to which teachers ask their students to do tasks of varying cognitive complexity both in the classroom and at home, and the degree to which teachers use portfolios to assess their students' learning- among teachers ranging from kindergarten through the 12th grade and across subject areas. The chapter then turns to a closer examina tion of reading instruction in the fourth grade.

Chapter 6 addresses the issue of teachers' compensation from a number of perspectives. It discusses public school district and private school schedules for teacher salaries, teachers' base salaries and trends in teacher salaries, the proportion of teachers who earn supplemental income of various types and the amount of such income they earn, and the benefits they receive. To put teachers' compensa tion levels in some context, the chapter also presents data comparing teachers' salaries to those of other professionals, taking into account educational achievement, and also compares U.S. teachers's sal aries to those of teachers in other countries.

C hapter 7 discusses teachers' perceptions of their working environments and satisfaction with their work. It includes teachers' reports regarding the support they received from administrators and colleagues in their schools, their satisfaction with their salaries, and the degree to which they would be willing to reenter the profession if they could make the choice to teach all over again. As in C hapter 6, this chapter also attempts to present these data in some context by comparing teachers's satisfaction with their teaching jobs to the satisfaction of former teachers with their nonteaching occupations.

Chapter 8 addresses the issue of teacher supply and demand by presenting information regarding the supply of teachers as well as teacher turnover and attrition from the profession and by examining a number of indicators of teacher shortage. The chapter includes a discussion of why teachers move between schools and why they choose to leave teaching altogether. Chapter 9 concludes the report.

## Teachers and Their Workplace

To provide a context for later discussions of issues regarding teachers and their work, this chapter describes important characteristics of the teaching work force and their workplace. The chapter begins with a description of the size of the work force and teachers' basic demographic characteristics such as gender, age, and race-ethnicity. It then describes teachers' workplaces, including the basic organization of schools by sector, location, level, and size; the characteristics of the student populations they teach; and teachers' perceptions of various aspects of school climate, such as school safety, student behavior, student problems that can interfere with learning, and parental support. Schools differ widely in terms of the quality of the workplace they provide for their teachers, and those that are able to provide a stimulating, safe, and pleasant working environment are in the best position to attract, retain, and motivate teachers and to provide students with a supportive learning environment.

The data on the school workplace presented in this chapter provide only a partial view of teachers' overall work environment. O ther important aspects of their working conditions, such as workload, work schedules, control and autonomy in decision making, compensation, and teachers' perceptions of their workplace are discussed in chapter 4 (Teachers at W ork), chapter 6 (Compensation), and chapter 7 (Teachers' Perceptions of Their Work Environments and Job Satisfaction).

## Number of Teachers

In thefall of 1996, therewere about 3.1 million full-timeequivalent (FTE) teachers in the nation's schools, about 2.7 million of them in public schools and another 390,000 in private schools (table A2.1). In both sectors, the size of the teaching work force has increased since the early 1980s (figure 2.1). This growth has followed, and

Figure 2.1
Number of full-time-equivalent (FTE) teachers, by sector: 1980-96
Number of FTE teachers (in thousands)


N OTE: D ata for 1994 and 1995 are preliminary. Figures for 1996 are projected.
SO U RCE: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, C ommon C ore of Data surveys and Projections of Education Statistics to 2006, published in Digest of Education Statistics 1996 (Washington, D C: 1996), 74.
even outpaced, increases in student enrollment in both public and private schools: the pupil-teacher ratio declined from 18.7 to 17.4 in public schools between 1980 and 1996, and from 17.7 to 15.1 in private schools. ${ }^{1,2}$

To put the number of teachers into perspective, teachers at the primary and secondary levels made up 2.1 percent of the total labor force in the United States in 1992 (table A2.4). Internationally, the percentages reported for 18 countries in N orth America, the Pacific area, and Europe ranged from 1.7 to 3.8 percent, with a mean of 2.8 percent. W ithin public schools in the U ited States, teachers constituted 52 percent of the total FTE staff in 1993 (figure 2.2 and table A2.5).

## Demographic Characteristics of Teachers

Monitoring the basic demographic characteristics of teachers (gender, age, and race-ethnicity) can help iden-

tify potential problems in the overall supply of teachers or in the supply of certain types of teachers. The proportion of female teachers, for example, might serve as an indicator of alternative opportunities for women in the labor force, which, in turn, may affect the ability of the teaching profession to attract talented women over time. Similarly, the racial-ethnic diversity of the teaching work force can serve as a measure of progress toward the frequently articulated goal of increasing the number of minority teachers. Finally, the age distribution of the teaching force can provide a basis for projecting the number of teachers who will retire at various points in the future.

## Gender

Teaching has traditionally been a femaledominated profession and continues to beso. In 1993-94, 73 percent of public school teachers and 75 percent of private school teachers were female (tables 2.1 and A2.6). H owever, the degree to which teaching is female-dominated varies substantially by teaching assignment. For example, among public school teachers in 1993-94, the vast majority of teachers with kindergarten or general elementary, English, special education, and bilingual/ESL assignments were female.

M oreover, the predominance of female teachers is not limited to the United States. In 1994, the percentage of primary-level teachers who were female ranged from 27 percent to 83 percent in 19 countries (mostly European), with an average across countries of 65 percent (table A2.7). Although some educators believe that increasing the number of male teachers, particularly at the elementary level, would provide important role models for children (H ill 1996), data presented in chapter 4 indicate that the proportion of men and women who chose to teach kindergarten and general elementary classes has not changed since the late 1980s.

[^0]Table 2.1
Percentage of teachers who were female, by sector and main assignment field: 1993-94

|  | Public | Private |
| :--- | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 72.8 | 75.0 |
| M ain assignment field |  |  |
| K-general elementary | 91.3 | 92.8 |
| M athematics, science | 52.1 | 60.9 |
| English, Ianguage arts | 80.3 | 77.7 |
| Social studies | 37.5 | 46.6 |
| Special education | 83.9 | 82.3 |
| Bilingual/ESL | 82.3 | - |
| Vocational education | 48.8 | 47.7 |
| Other | 61.1 | 61.8 |

- Too few cases for a reliable estimate.

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).

## Age

The overall average age for public school teachers in 1993-94 was 43 years (table A2.8). ${ }^{3}$ While the average age for private school teachers was only one year less (42 years), the age distribution of public and private school teachers differed. M ost notably, proportionately more private than public school teachers were under 30 years old, which was counterbalanced by a greater percentage of public than private school teachers in the 40- to 49-year-old age group (figure 2.3).

In the aggregate and in both sectors, the teaching force is aging. The average teacher age in 1993-94 was 43 years, 3 years older than in 1987-88 (table 2.2). If this trend continues, the future teacher supply may be affected as proportionately more teachers reach retirement age in a
${ }^{3}$ Tables A2.9 and A2.10 show the average age and percentage distribution of teachers according to age by state and private school affiliation.

Figure 2.3
Percentage distribution of teachers according to age, by sector: 1993-94


SO U RCE: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).

Table 2.2
Average teacher age, by sector: 1987-88 and 1993-94

|  | $1987-88$ | $1993-94$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 40.2 | 42.9 |
| Sector |  |  |
| Public | 40.4 | 43.0 |
| Private | 39.0 | 41.6 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1987-88 and 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).
given year (see chapter 8 for a discussion of teacher demand and supply). There may be cost implications as well, because older teachers are usually more experienced and therefore are at higher points on their districts's salary schedules.

## Race-Ethnicity

M any educators believe it is important for both minority and nonminority children to be taught by minority teachers, arguing that minority teachers are better equipped to motivate and work with minority students and that both minority and nonminority children bene fit from having successful minority professionals as role models (Graham 1987; Ladson-Billings 1994). M any believe more minority teachers are needed so that the racial-ethnic composition of the teaching force can more closely reflect the racial-ethnic composition of the student population (American Association of Colleges for Teacher Education 1994).

This balance is difficult to accomplish, because the vast majority of teachers are white, non-H ispanic (87 percent in 1993-94) (tables 2.3, A2.11, and A2.12). H owever, beginning teachers in 1993-94 (those who had taught 3 years or less) were more likely than teachers with 10 or more years of experience to be minority. M ost noticeable is the larger representation of Hispanic teachers among beginning teachers than among more experienced teachers. The pattern for black, non-H ispanic teachers was the reverse, however: black, non-H ispanic teachers were better represented among teachers with 20 or more years of experience than among those with less experience.

The proportion of minority teachers lags far behind that of minority students. For example, 16 percent of all public school students were black, non-H ispanic in 1993-94, but only 9 percent of their teachers were black, non$H$ ispanic (figure 2.4 and tableA2.13). ${ }^{4}$ About threetimes as many students as teachers were H ispanic (12 percent versus 4 percent).

[^1]Table 2.3
Percentage distribution of teachers according to race-ethnicity, by years of teaching experience: 1993-94

|  | American Indian/ <br> Alaskan N ative | Asian/ <br> Pacific Islander | Black, <br> non-H ispanic | H ispanic | W hite, <br> non-H ispanic |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 0.7 | 1.1 | 6.7 | 4.1 | 87.3 |
| Teaching experience |  |  |  |  |  |
| 3 or fewer years | 0.9 | 1.6 | 6.0 | 6.8 | 84.7 |
| 4-9 years | 0.8 | 1.3 | 5.8 | 5.1 | 86.9 |
| 10-19 years | 0.7 | 0.9 | 6.4 | 4.0 | 88.1 |
| 20 or more years | 0.7 | 1.0 | 8.0 | 2.5 | 87.8 |

NOTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

Figure 2.4
Percentage of black, non-H ispanic and H ispanic public school students and teachers, by community type: 1993-94


SO U RCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School Q uestionnaire).

If an important goal is to have all students exposed to minority teachers, it is necessary to monitor where minority teachers work. In public schools, minority teachers are heavily concentrated in schools where more than one-half of the students belong to minority groups. Approximately two-thirds of minority teachers worked in such schools in 1993-94 (tables 2.4 and A2.16).

While this pattern may be beneficial for minority students, it also reduces the exposure of students in schools with low minority enrollments to minority teachers.

Schools with a minority enrollment of 10 percent or less had almost no minority teachers (only 1 or 2 percent) in 1993-94 (tables 2.5 and A2.13).

## Teachers Among New College Graduates

The Baccalaureate and Beyond ( $B \& B$ ) data provide an opportunity to compare the demographic characteristics of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who had taught by 1994 with the characteristics of other graduates. Those who taught were more likely to be female and to have been more than 25 years old when they graduated (tables 2.6 and A2.17). ${ }^{5}$ Teachers and nonteachers were about equally likely to be black, non-Hispanic, but teachers were more likely than nonteachers to be white, nonH ispanic and, conversely, nonteachers were more likely than teachers to belong to an "other" minority group (that is, to be Hispanic, Asian/Pacific Islander, or American Indian/Alaskan $N$ ative).

## School Characteristics

The school is the teacher's workplace, and there is tremendous variety in that workplace. In many of the discussions of teachers and teaching that follow later, important differences by sector, community type, level, and size are noted. To provide a context for thesediscussions, table 2.7 provides a brief summary of some of these basic organizing characteristics. ${ }^{6}$ About onehalf (49 percent) of all public schools were located in rural/small town communities in 1993-94. Compared with public schools, private schools were more concentrated in central cities. At both the elementary and secondary levels, public schools were much larger than private schools, on average. Combined schools were more common in the private than public sector.

[^2]Table 2.4
Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to minority enrollment in their schools, by teacher race-ethnicity: 1993-94

|  | M inority enrollment in school |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| No minority <br> students | $1-10$ percent | $11-30$ percent | $31-50$ percent | M ore than <br> 50 percent |  |
| Total | 4.9 | 33.5 | 22.8 | 14.2 | 24.6 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Teacher race-ethnicity | 0.4 | 3.4 | 11.8 | 16.1 | 68.3 |
| Black, non-H ispanic | 5.6 | 37.7 | 24.3 | 14.2 | 18.2 |
| White, non-H ispanic | 0.8 | 8.6 | 13.0 | 12.7 | 64.8 |
| O ther* |  |  |  |  |  |

NOTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
*O ther includes Asian/Pacific Islanders, H ispanics of any race, American Indian/Alaskan Natives, and other racial-ethnic categories.
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).

Table 2.5
Percentage distribution of teachers according to race-ethnicity, by sector and minority enrollment in their schools: 1993-94

|  | American Indian/ <br> Alaskan Native | Asian/ <br> Pacific Islander | Black, <br> non-H ispanic | H ispanic | W hite, <br> non-H ispanic |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 0.4 | 1.1 | 7.9 | 3.6 | 87.0 |
| Public | 0.4 | 1.1 | 8.6 | 3.7 | 86.2 |
| Minority enrollment |  |  |  |  |  |
| No minority students | 0.5 | 0.1 | 0.8 | 0.1 | 98.5 |
| 1-10 percent | 0.2 | 0.3 | 1.0 | 0.4 | 98.1 |
| 11-30 percent | 0.4 | 0.7 | 4.3 | 1.5 | 93.2 |
| 31-50 percent | 0.5 | 0.9 | 9.4 | 2.9 | 86.3 |
| M ore than 50 percent | 0.7 | 2.7 | 23.1 | 10.8 | 62.8 |
| Private |  | 1.2 | 3.4 | 2.8 | 92.3 |
| M inority enrollment |  |  |  |  |  |
| No minority students | 0.1 | - | 0.3 | 0.4 |  |
| 1-10 percent | 0.1 | 0.3 | 0.6 | 0.8 | 99.2 |
| 11-30 percent | 0.4 | 1.2 | 1.8 | 2.6 | 98.2 |
| 31-50 percent | 0.2 | 2.1 | 2.8 | 5.1 | 99.0 |
| M ore than 50 percent | 0.7 | 4.6 | 18.7 | 11.0 | 65.1 |

- Too few cases for a reliable estimate.

N OTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School Q uestionnaire).

Table 2.6
Percentage distributions of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients according to age, gender, and race-ethnicity, by teaching status: 1994

|  | G ender |  | Age |  | Race-ethnicity |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | M ale | Female | 25 years or more | Less than 25 years | Black, nonHispanic | White, nonH ispanic | 0 ther |
| Total | 45.3 | 54.7 | 34.8 | 65.2 | 6.3 | 86.3 | 7.4 |
| Teaching status |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Taught | 27.1 | 72.9 | 39.7 | 60.3 | 5.7 | 89.7 | 4.6 |
| Did not teach | 48.0 | 52.0 | 34.3 | 65.7 | 6.1 | 86.2 | 7.8 |

NOTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, 1993 Baccalaureate and Beyond Longitudinal Study First Followup, D ata A nalysis System.

## Student Characteristics

The character of the student body is another important aspect of the teacher's workplace, affecting the difficulty of the teaching job and the overall school climate. This section focuses on several important student background characteristics: race-ethnicity, English proficiency, and income. Schools with racially and ethnically diverse populations, large proportions of students who have difficulty with the English language, or large proportions of low-income students provide teachers with special pedagogical challenges. In addition, as discussed in the next section, large proportions of low-income students are associated with greater incidence of school safety, student, and family problems that interfere with learning. Often, the student characteristics that make teaching and learning difficult go together, compounding the challenges teachers face.

## Race-Ethnicity

Thenation's schools are diverse in terms of the racial-ethnic backgrounds of their students. About 90 percent of all schools had at least some minority students in 1993-94 (tables 2.8 and A2.18). Public schools were more likely than private schools to have minority enrollments of morethan 30 percent ( 36 percent compared with 23 percent). Central city schools were particularly likely to have minority enrollments of more than 30 percent, with 57 percent reporting such minority enrollments compared
with about 30 percent in urban fringe communities or large towns and 19 percent in rural communities or small towns.

Table 2.7
Percentage distributions of schools according to community type and level, and average size by level, by sector: 1993-94

|  | Total | Public | Private |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Percent of schools |  |  |
| Total | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Community type |  |  |  |
| Central city | 27.0 | 23.8 | 37.2 |
| Urban fringe/ large town | 28.5 | 27.1 | 32.9 |
| Rural/small town | 44.4 | 49.1 | 29.9 |
| School level |  |  |  |
| Elementary | 68.8 | 71.9 | 59.5 |
| Secondary | 20.8 | 24.3 | 9.8 |
| Combined | 10.4 | 3.8 | 30.7 |
|  | Average size |  |  |
| Level |  |  |  |
| Elementary | 404 | 463 | 180 |
| Secondary | 656 | 700 | 318 |
| Combined | 211 | 318 | 169 |

NOTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School Q uestionnaire).

Table 2.8
Percentage distribution of schools according to minority enrollment, by sector and community type: 1993-94

|  | Total | Sector |  | Community type |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | Public | Private | Central city | U rban fringe/ large town | Rural/ small town |
| Total | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| M inority enrollment |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| No minority students | 10.9 | 7.8 | 20.3 | 3.5 | 6.5 | 18.2 |
| 1-10 percent | 36.0 | 36.4 | 34.8 | 18.8 | 35.3 | 47.0 |
| 11-30 percent | 20.6 | 20.1 | 22.4 | 20.6 | 28.5 | 15.6 |
| $31-50$ percent | 11.4 | 12.8 | 7.0 | 14.0 | 11.9 | 9.5 |
| M ore than 50 percent | 21.0 | 22.8 | 15.5 | 43.1 | 17.7 | 9.8 |

NOTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School Questionnaire).

## Limited English Proficiency

H aving students with limited English proficiency (LEP) in their classes poses a special challenge for teachers, espe cially if they are not trained to teach them. In 1993-94, 39 percent of all teachers had LEP students in their classes (tables 2.9 and A2.21). H owever, for about threequarters of these teachers, less than 10 percent of their students were in this category (which would amount to only a couple of students in the typical class).

Just over onequarter of the teachers with LEP students had received any training for teaching LEP students. H owever, teachers with larger proportions of LEP students were more likely than teachers with relatively fewer such children to have training to teach them. For example, among public school teachers whose classes had more than 50 percent LEP students, 87 percent had training in teaching LEP students (figure 2.5). In contrast, among public school teachers with less than 10 percent LEP students, 19 percent had special training to teach them.

0 verall, 8 percent of public school teachers thought that students' problems with the English language constituted a serious problem in their schools. H owever, central city public school teachers were at least twice as likely as public school teachers in other community types to believe so (figure 2.6).

Figure 2.5
Percentage of public school teachers who had training to teach LEP students, by percent LEP students in their classes: 1993-94
Percent


Percent LEP students in class
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National C enter for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

Table 2.9
Percentage of teachers with LEP students; among those teachers, the percentage of their students who were LEP and percentage who had training in teaching LEP students; and percentage of all teachers who reported that student problems with the English language were serious in their schools, by sector: 1993-94

|  |  | Sector |  |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
|  | Total | Public | Private |
| Percent of teachers with <br> LEP students in their classes | 39.4 | 41.7 | 24.0 |
| LEP en rollment | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| 1-9 percent | 75.6 | 74.5 | 89.0 |
| 10-25 percent | 12.6 | 13.0 | 6.9 |
| 26-50 percent | 4.9 | 5.1 | 1.9 |
| M ore than 50 percent | 7.0 | 7.4 | 2.2 |
| Percent who had training <br> in teaching LEP students | 27.9 | 29.4 | 9.4 |
| Percent of all teachers who <br> thought that student problems <br> with the English language |  |  |  |
| were serious in their school | 6.7 | 7.5 | 1.4 |

NOTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).

Limited English proficiency and minority enrollment are often linked. In 1993-94, schools with larger proportions of minority students also tended to have more LEP students (tables 2.10 and A2.22). O verall, 9 percent of all schools had 10 percent or moreLEP students, but among schools with minority enrollments of more than 50 percent, 31 percent of schools in central cities had at least 10 percent LEP students (as did 29 percent in urban fringe communities or large towns and 27 percent in rural areas or small towns).

## Low-Income Status

Ninety-four percent of public schools participate in the National School Lunch Program. Among participating elementary schools, an average of 40 percent of the students came from families with incomes low enough to receive free or reduced-price lunches in 1993-94 (tables

Figure 2.6
Percentage of public school teachers with LEP students and percent who thought that student problems with the English language were serious in their schools, by community type: 1993-94


SO U RCE: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Questionnaires).

Table 2.10
Percentage of schools with 10 or more percent LEP students, by community type and minority enrollment:

1993-94

|  | Total | Central <br> city | Urban/ <br> fringe/ <br> large town | Rural/ <br> small <br> town |
| :---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Total | 8.7 | 16.2 | 8.2 | 4.4 |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| M inority enrollment <br> No minority <br> students | 0.9 | 2.1 | 1.7 | 0.5 |
| 1-10 percent | 0.4 | 1.0 | 0.5 | 0.2 |
| 11-30 percent | 3.3 | 4.2 | 2.5 | 3.5 |
| 31-50 percent | 13.9 | 13.6 | 17.9 | 10.9 |
| M ore than |  |  |  |  |
| 50 percent | 29.4 | 30.5 | 28.6 | 27.4 |

[^3]2.11 and A2.23). In participating public secondary schools, the average was 28 percent. The averages were higher in central city schools than in schools in other types of communities. Schools with more than 50 percent minority students and schools with more than 10 percent LEP students had higher average percentages of students who received free or reduced-price lunches than those with fewer such students.

Table 2.11
Participation in the National School Lunch Program in public elementary and secondary schools, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94

*Among schools that participated in the National School Lunch Program.

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School Questionnaire).

## School Climate

For effective teaching and learning to take place, students and teachers must feel safe and be able to concentrate on the tasks at hand. If teachers or students are at risk of physical attack, if schools and classrooms are frequently
disrupted by misbehaving students, or if students or their families have serious personal problems that interfere with learning, neither teachers nor students can perform at their best. In recognition of the importance of school climate, one of the N ational Education G oals for the year 2000 is that all schools be safe, disciplined, and alcoholand drug-free.

The SASS asked teachers to report on safety in their schools and on their perceptions of the seriousness of various problems related to students and their families. Their responses provide a picture of how teachers perceive their working environments and how their perceptions vary across types of schools. A clear pattern emerges, with problems consistently appearing to bemuch more serious in public than private schools. Within public schools, problems generally (although not always) appear to be more serious in secondary rather than elementary schools and in central city schools as opposed to those in other types of communities. In addition, problems usually appear to be more serious as the percentage of lowincome students increases (as measured by the percentage of students receiving free or reduced-price lunches).

## School Safety

Schools are not always safe places for teachers. In 1993-94, 23 percent of all school teachers reported that a student from their school had threatened to injure them, and 10 percent reported that a student had physically attacked them (tables 2.12 and A2.24). The percentages of teachers who reported being attacked or threatened by a student varied by sector, level, community type, and the percentage of low-income students in the pattern described above, with the exception that public elementary school teachers were more likely than public secondary school teachers to report being physically attacked by a student.

Physical conflicts among students, vandalism of school property, robbery or theft, and student possession of weapons are additional problems some of today's teachers must face (tables 2.13 and A2.24). From 3 percent to 8 percent of public school teachers thought that these were serious problems in their schools in 1993-94. In private schools, only 1 to 2 percent of teachersfound any of these problems to be serious.

Table 2.12
Percentage of teachers who reported that they had been threatened or attacked by a student, by sector and selected public school characteristics: 1993-94

|  | Threatened by a student | Attacked by a student |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 23.0 | 9.6 |
| Public | 25.4 | 10.5 |
| Level |  |  |
| Elementary | 19.5 | 12.5 |
| Secondary | 31.7 | 8.3 |
| Community type |  |  |
| Central city | 31.7 | 14.2 |
| U rban fringe/large town | 24.3 | 10.1 |
| Rural/small town | 21.9 | 8.2 |
| Free/reduced-price lunch recipients |  |  |
| 5 percent or less | 19.6 | 6.7 |
| 6-20 percent | 23.5 | 8.4 |
| 21-40 percent | 25.1 | 10.0 |
| $M$ ore than 40 percent | 28.8 | 13.5 |
| Private | 6.6 | 4.0 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).

Within the public sector, the percentage of teachers reporting that these were serious problems in their schools varied by level and community type, with quite striking differences in some cases. For example, 14 percent of public school teachers in central cities reported that physical conflicts among students were a serious problem and 13 percent reported vandalism of school property as such, compared with 5 percent and 4 percent, respectively, of teachers in rural/small town schools.

The percentages of public school teachers reporting that physical conflict and vandalism were serious problems increased with the percentage of low-income students. Teachers in schools where more than 40 percent of the students received freeor reduced-price lunches were more likely than teachers in schools with fewer such studentsto find robbery or theft a serious problem.

## Student Behavior at School

Student misbehavior in the classroom can interfere seriously with both a teacher's effectiveness and students' ability to learn. In 1993-94, 13 percent of all teachers strongly agreed with the statement that "the level of student misbehavior (for example, noise, horseplay, or fighting in the halls, cafeteria, or student lounge) in this school interferes with my teaching. ${ }^{17}$ There was a striking difference, however, in the experiences of public and private school teachers, with teachers in public schools almost three times as likely as teachers in private schools to strongly agree that student misbehavior interfered with ther teaching ( 14 percent versus 5 percent) (tableA2.25).

Based on the reports of public school teachers, this problem was more common at the secondary than at the elementary level and in central cities than in urban fringe or rural communities (figure 2.7). In addition, the frequency with which teachers strongly agreed that student mis behavior interfered with their teaching increased as the percentage of low-income students increased (as indicated by the percent receiving freeor reduced-pricelunches). Among private school teachers, level and location made no notable difference.

The percentages of teachers who reported in 1993-94 that certain specific types of student misbehaviorabsenteeism, tardiness, cutting class, and verbal abusewere serious problems in their schools followed a similar pattern with respect to sector, level, and location (tables 2.14 and A2.25). These problems were more likely to be reported in public secondary schools and schools in central cities. Private school teachers rarely found these to be serious problems in their schools (no more than 2 to 3 percent thought any of these problems were serious).

## Student Problems

Students who have serious health-related problems or use alcohol or abuse drugs often come to school unready to devote their full energies to learning. Those who are generally apathetic about school or who come to school

[^4]Table 2.13
Percentage of teachers who reported that various safety problems were serious in their schools, by sector and selected public school characteristics: 1993-94

|  | Physical conflicts among students | Robbery or theft | Vandalism of school property | Student possession of weapons |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 7.4 | 3.6 | 6.0 | 2.5 |
| Public | 8.2 | 4.1 | 6.7 | 2.8 |
| Level |  |  |  |  |
| Elementary | 7.0 | 2.5 | 4.8 | 0.7 |
| Secondary | 9.5 | 5.7 | 8.7 | 5.1 |
| Community type |  |  |  |  |
| C entral city | 13.8 | 7.0 | 12.5 | 5.2 |
| U rban fringe/large town | 7.8 | 3.4 | 5.5 | 2.5 |
| Rural/small town | 4.7 | 2.6 | 3.6 | 1.4 |
| Free/reduced-price lunch recipients |  |  |  |  |
| 5 percent or less | 2.9 | 2.2 | 3.2 | 1.4 |
| 6-20 percent | 4.9 | 3.1 | 4.8 | 2.8 |
| 21-40 percent | 7.4 | 3.2 | 5.2 | 2.6 |
| M ore than 40 percent | 13.3 | 5.5 | 9.9 | 3.3 |
| Private | 1.5 | 0.8 | 1.2 | 0.3 |

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).

Table 2.14
Percentage of teachers who reported that various types of student misbehavior were serious problems in their schools, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94

|  | Tardiness | Absenteeism | Cutting class | Verbal abuse of teachers |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 9.5 | 12.9 | 4.6 | 10.0 |
| Public | 10.6 | 14.4 | 5.1 | 11.1 |
| Level |  |  |  |  |
| Elementary | 5.7 | 6.8 | 0.7 | 6.9 |
| Secondary | 15.8 | 22.6 | 9.9 | 15.6 |
| Community type |  |  |  |  |
| C entral city | 17.6 | 21.9 | 9.3 | 17.1 |
| U rban fringe/large town | 10.5 | 13.8 | 4.8 | 10.5 |
| Rural/small town | 5.8 | 9.8 | 2.5 | 7.4 |
| Free/reduced-price lunch recipients |  |  |  |  |
| 5 percent or less | 7.4 | 9.7 | 4.1 | 6.0 |
| 6-20 percent | 9.4 | 13.5 | 5.3 | 9.1 |
| 21-40 percent | 8.8 | 13.5 | 4.4 | 9.8 |
| M ore than 40 percent | 13.9 | 17.0 | 5.5 | 14.8 |
| Private | 2.6 | 2.2 | 0.7 | 2.3 |

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).

Figure 2.7
Percentage of public school teachers who strongly agreed that student misbehavior interfered with their teaching, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94


SO U RCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).
unprepared to learn may be disruptive in the classroom and may create problems for themselves, other students, and teachers.

In 1993-94, 29 percent of public school teachers reported that students coming to school unprepared to learn was a serious problem in their schools, and 24 percent reported that student apathy was a serious problem
(tables 2.15 and A2.26). As with many other problems, public school teachers in secondary schools and in schools in central cities were the most likely to report that these were serious problems in their schools. The percentage of teachers who reported that students coming to school unprepared to learn was a serious problem increased as the percentage of students receiving free or reduced-price lunches increased. H owever, the percentage reporting student apathy as a serious problem was similar among schools with morethan 5 percent low-incomestudents, and lower in schools where 5 percent or less of the students were low income.

Some student health issues- pregnancy, poor nutrition, and poor health- generally appeared to be most common in central city public schools and to increase with the percentage of low-income students, although these patterns were not true for alcohol use and drug abuse. ${ }^{8}$ Public school teachers in rural/small town schools were more likely than their counterparts in other community types to report that alcohol use was a serious problem. In addition, teachers in public schools with more than 40 percent low-income students were actually less likely than those in schools with fewer such students to report that alcohol use and drug abuse were serious problems. Although students who are better off financially may have more resources to purchase alcohol and drugs, it is also important to remember that these reports reflect teacher's perceptions, not actual level sof use. Alcohol use may simply seem more serious to some teachers in the relative absence of other serious problems.

## Parental Support and Parents' Problems

Strong parental support and cooperation can greatly facilitate a teacher's job in working with individual students and enhance the overall school climate, both of which contribute to desirable working conditions for teachers and effective learning environments for students. In recognition of this, the N ational Education Goals for the year 2000 call upon schools to promote partnerships with parents to increase parental involvement in their children's education.

[^5]Table 2.15
Percentage of teachers who reported that various student problems were serious in their schools, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94

|  | Coming to school unprepared to learn | Apathy | Poor nutrition | Poor health | Pregnancy | Alcohol use | Drug abuse |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 25.6 | 21.2 | 7.3 | 4.5 | 3.6 | 8.5 | 5.2 |
| Public | 28.7 | 23.6 | 8.2 | 5.0 | 4.1 | 9.3 | 5.7 |
| Level |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Elementary | 22.3 | 11.8 | 9.3 | 5.8 | 2.5 | 1.2 | 0.6 |
| Secondary | 35.6 | 36.3 | 7.0 | 4.1 | 5.7 | 18.0 | 11.2 |
| Community type |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Central city | 37.1 | 28.0 | 12.7 | 8.5 | 7.0 | 6.9 | 6.3 |
| Urban fringe/large town | 26.4 | 21.9 | 7.1 | 4.2 | 3.4 | 8.1 | 5.7 |
| Rural/small town | 24.8 | 22.0 | 5.9 | 3.3 | 2.6 | 11.8 | 5.4 |
| Free/reduced-price lunch recipients |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5 percent or less | 15.9 | 17.7 | 2.1 | 1.3 | 2.2 | 12.7 | 7.0 |
| 6-20 percent | 22.0 | 23.5 | 3.4 | 1.8 | 3.1 | 13.4 | 7.4 |
| 21-40 percent | 27.9 | 24.3 | 7.3 | 4.1 | 3.2 | 8.5 | 5.3 |
| M ore than 40 percent | 38.8 | 25.3 | 14.5 | 9.4 | 5.5 | 5.4 | 3.9 |
| Private | 4.2 | 4.5 | 1.4 | 0.9 | 0.8 | 3.2 | 1.3 |

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Questionnaires).

In 1993-94, the percentage of teachers who strongly agreed with the statement, "I receive a great deal of support from parents for the work I do," was relatively low in public schools ( 12 percent), but considerably higher in private schools ( 42 percent) (table A2.27). In both sectors, support was higher at the elementary than secondary level. Among public school teachers, the percentage declined as the percentage of low-income students increased (figure 2.8).

In 1993-94, 28 percent of public school teachers reported that lack of parental involvement was a serious problem in their schools (tables 2.16 and A2.27). Teachers in schools with more than 40 percent low-income students perceived it as a particularly serious problem, with 40 percent reporting it as such. Lack of parental support was seldom considered a serious problem in private schools, however: overall only 4 percent of private school teachers characterized it as one.

A lack of parent involvement may be related to other family problems. The percentages of public school teachers reporting that parental alcoholism, drug use, or poverty were serious problems in their schools varied by both community type and the percentage of students receiving free or reduced-price lunches. Where lack of parental support was most frequently reported, so were reports of parental problems. In public schools with more than 40 percent lowincome students, the problems were particularly serious: 40 percent of the teachers reported that lack of parental involvement was a serious problem, 22 percent reported alcoholism or drug abuse, and 39 percent reported poverty.

## Conclusion

This chapter has provided an overview of the basic demographic characteristics of teachers and key aspects of their workplace that provide the context in which teaching and


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National C enter for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).
learning take place. Today's teachers are working with a diverse student population: the vast majority of schools have at least some racial-ethnic minority students, and central city schools are especially likely to have large minority enrollments. H owever, the teaching force continues to be primarily female and white, non-Hispanic. The proportion of minority teachers lags far behind the proportion of minority students, and in the public sector,

Table 2.16
Percentage of teachers who reported that various parental problems were serious in their schools, by selected school characteristics: 1993-94

|  | Lack of <br> parent <br> involvement | Parent <br> alconol or <br> drug abuse | Poverty |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).
minority teachers are heavily concentrated in schools where more than one-half of the students belong to a minority group. M ore than onethird of all teachers have students with limited English proficiency in their classes, but only about onequarter of the teachers with these students have received training in teaching them.

Teachers' responses to questions on safety in their schools and their perceptions of the seriousness of various problems related to students and their parents show wide variation in school climate. These types of problems can seriously interfere with both teaching and learning. Problems consistently appear more serious in public than private schools. Within the public sector, they are generally more serious at the secondary than elementary level and in central cities than in other community types. Furthermore, they tend to increase with the percentage of low-income students.

## Teacher Education and Qualifications

During the past decade, educators and policymakers have devoted much attention to the issue of teacher preparation and certification, prompted by two major reports issued in 1986: A Nation Prepared: Teachers for the 21st Century, issued by the Carnegie Forum on Education and the Economy, and Tomorrow's Teachers, prepared by the H olmes G roup. Both reports called for sweeping changes in teacher education and stimulated extensive debate over the appropriate content of teacher education, how undergraduate and graduate teacher education should be structured, what should be necessary for certification, how new teachers should be supported in their beginning years, and how teachers already in the classroom should be supported and trained to meet today's educational challenges.

The 1993-94 Schools and Staffing Survey (SASS) allows examination of recent developments regarding some important aspects of teachers' education and training, including their initial preparation, degrees earned, certification, and participation in teacher induction and professional development programs. Other indicators of teachers' qualifications available from SASS include their years of teaching experience and their self-assessments of their qualifications to teach in their assigned fields. Some indications of the types of changes that have (or have not) taken place since the mid-1980s can be gleaned by comparing the backgrounds and experiences of new teachers with those who have been in the field for morethan 10 years and by comparing the 1987-88 SASS with the 1993-94 SASS, where the data are comparable.

0 ther NCES surveys provide additional perspectives on teacher education. The Baccalaureate and Beyond Survey's First Followup ( $B \& B: 93 / 94$ ) allows comparisons of courses taken by teachers and other bachelor's degree recipients, and the National Study of Postsecondary Faculty (N SO PF) allows comparisons of teacher educators and other education faculty with faculty in other fields.

It is important to keep in mind that the data presented in this chapter provide only a partial picture of teachers'
education and qualifications. Much of the debate regarding teacher education programs has centered not simply on the numbers and types of courses taken, but on their content, which is not addressed by any of the national data sets. Similarly, there is nothing in these data that measures the ability of teachers to work effectively with students. State certification provides no guarantee that teachers can inspire their students or communicate complex concepts, for example.

## Initial Preparation of Teachers

The first formal step toward becoming a teacher has traditionally been an undergraduate degree in education, although some states require an additional year of postbaccalaureate study before certification. W hile it is generally accepted that teachers need a basic college education, a thorough grounding in the subjects they plan to teach, and training in teaching skills, beliefs about when and how this should happen and the relative emphasis on each aspect of teacher education have been shifting. A debate over the past decade has considered whether teachers should be allowed to major in education as undergraduates or should be required to major in a subject area and obtain their teacher training in graduate programs. Both the Carnegie Forum and Holmes Group reports recommended that prospective teachers use their undergraduate years to learn about the subjects they will teach and delay their professional education until graduate school.

## Undergraduate Majors

The majority of today's teachers majored in education as undergraduates. In 1993-94, 45 percent of all teachers majored in general education as undergraduates, 7 percent majored in special education, and 1 percent in other educational fields (such as curriculum and instruction, educational administration, educational psychology, or counseling and guidance) (table A3.1). The rest majored in a particular subject area or the
teaching of it (for example, mathematics or mathematics education). ${ }^{1}$

The preparation of elementary and secondary school teachers has been quite different, however. In 1993-94, 69 percent of all public elementary school teachers majored in general education as undergraduates (figure 3.1). Among teachers with kindergarten or general elementary assignments, 83 percent majored in general education (table A3.1). At the secondary level, in contrast, 20 percent of public school teachers majored in general education, with the rest majoring in an academic subject or the teaching of it.

Recent changes in the initial preparation of teachers are evident only among relatively new teachers, because the majority of today's teachers first prepared to teach before the initiation of current reform efforts (the average teacher in 1993-94 had 15 years of experience, see table 3.12, below). Among the newest teachers, there does appear to be some movement away from majoring in general education. For example, in 1993-94, public school teachers with 0-3 years of experience were less likely than those with more experience to have majored in general education as undergraduates (table 3.1). Among private school teachers, a similar proportion of those with 0-3 years of experience majored in general education, and the trend away from majoring in education also extended to those with 4-9 years of experience. This trend is also evident when one compares the majors of beginning teachers in 1987-88 and 1993-94. Among public school teachers with 0-3 years of experience in 1993-94, 38 percent had majored in general education, down from 44 percent in 1987-88.

## Congruence Between Education and Teaching Assignments

If, in fact, it is important for teachers to have a strong formal education in a subject area other than teaching, students obviously benefit most if that education has been in the fields the teachers are assigned to teach. Analyses of earlier SASS data found that many teachers were assigned to classes in fields that did not match their educational backgrounds (see Bobbitt and M cM illen (1995), Ingersoll and Gruber (1996), and Ingersoll and H an (1995)).

Table 3.1
Percentage of teachers who majored in general education as undergraduates, by sector and years of teaching experience: 1987-88 and 1993-94

|  | $1987-88$ |  |  | $1993-94$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Public | Private |  | Public | Private |
| Total | 46.0 | 46.3 |  | 45.3 | 43.2 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Teaching experience |  |  |  |  |  |
| 3 or fewer years | 44.0 | 42.1 |  | 38.2 | 37.6 |
| $4-9$ years | 46.5 | 47.2 |  | 45.5 | 41.5 |
| $10-19$ years | 47.0 | 48.0 |  | 47.3 | 46.6 |
| 20 or more years | 44.7 | 45.7 |  | 45.8 | 45.5 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

Although some teachers may choose not to teach the subject in which they are most knowledgeable, it is probably fair to say that most incongruence between assignment and preparation is related to mismatches between supply and demand. Sometimes schools have difficulty filling vacancies and principals are forced to choose between hiring or assigning a less than fully qualified teacher or canceling the course altogether. In 1993-94, 8 percent of schools with teaching vacancies covered at least one of those vacancies by hiring a less than fully qualified teacher (H enke, Choy, Geis, and Broughman 1996). Also, as Ingersoll and H an (1995) point out, some degree of mismatch is attributable to the fact that school administrators charged with staffing programs in a range of required and elective subjects have to work with the teachers who are already on staff.

The percentages of teachers with undergraduate majors or minors (or neither) in their main and other teaching assignments and the percentage with graduate degrees in these fields provide an overview of teacher qualifications (table A3.2). They are at best rough indicators, however, because teachers may become qualified to teach a subject in other ways and the degree of congruence between education and teaching assignment

[^6]Figure 3.1
Percentage of teachers who majored in selected fields as undergraduates, by level and sector: 1993-94


Percent
Secondary


NOTE: Percentages may sum to more than 100 because some teachers had more than one major or earned more than one bachelor's degree.

SO URC E: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).
depends to some extent on how broadly or narrowly a match is defined. Because it is difficult to determine an appropriate match for some teaching assignments, the analysis here is limited to teachers in selected fields where matches are fairly easily made: English, foreign languages, mathematics, science, and social studies. ${ }^{2}$ Relatively few elementary school teachers are included, because most of them are not assigned specifically to these fields. In English, foreign languages, and mathematics, private school teachers who taught these subjects were more likely than public school teachers to have neither majored nor minored in them (figure 3.2).

Figure 3.2


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

Consistent with concerns about equity raised by the National Commission on Teaching and America's Future (N CTAF), the 1993-94 SASS data suggest that less qualified teachers are found in greater concentrations in schools with many disadvantaged students. In 1993-94, close to 40 percent of the teachers in schools with more than 40 percent low-income students had neither a major nor minor in their main teaching field, while in schools with fewer low-income students 21 to 27 percent of the teachers had neither a major nor minor in their main teaching field (table 3.2).

Table 3.2
Percentage of public school teachers with an academic main assignment field who neither majored nor minored in their main teaching field as undergraduates, by percent free/reduced-price lunch recipients: 1993-94

|  | N either majored <br> nor minored in <br> main teaching field |
| :---: | :---: |
| Total | 27.7 |
| Free/reduced-price |  |
| lunch recipients |  |
| 5 percent or less | 21.2 |
| 6-20 percent | 23.9 |
| 21-40 percent | 27.2 |
| M ore than 40 percent | 38.6 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).

[^7]
## Undergraduate Coursework

The Baccalaureate and Beyond Study $(B \& B)$ provides information on course taking by undergraduates based on college transcripts collected from postsecondary institutions, which makes it possible to compare those who were teaching one year after graduation (or had prepared to teach as undergraduates) with other bachelor's degree recipients. ${ }^{3}$ For this analysis of course taking, those who prepared to teach are grouped with those who actually taught. Because graduates who prepared to teach are reasonably likely to teach in the near future, their academic backgrounds are of interest.

It is important to keep in mind that the SASS and $B \& B$ data sample quite different populations. The discussion of majors using the SASS data is based on a representative sample of all teachers, while the discussion of coursework based on the $B \& B$ data refers to a very limited sample of teachers- 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who taught within one year of graduation or who prepared to teach as undergraduates. The $B \& B$ data provide no information about the education of teachers who prepared to teach at the graduate rather than undergraduate level or who earned their bachelor's degrees in other years, however.

The 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who taught within one year of graduation or prepared to teach as undergraduates earned an average of 35 education credits (tables 3.3 and A3.3). ${ }^{4}$ Those bachelor's degree recipients who taught in elementary schools earned more education credits, on average, than those who taught in secondary schools ( 42 credits versus 27 credits). Those who taught in public schools were more likely than those who taught in private schools to earn any education credits (reflecting state certification requirements for public school teachers), but among those who had any education credits, the average numbers earned were similar.

D uring the 1980s, some researchers suggested that college graduates who prepared to teach or became teachers tended to have less rigorous academic backgrounds than other college graduates. O ne indicator of the rigor

3"Prepared to teach" is defined as having either completed student teaching or earned certification to teach (see Henke, Geis, Giambattista, and K nepper (1996)).
${ }^{4}$ Table A3.4 shows the distribution of bachelor's degree recipients according to cumulative grade point average (GPA) as well as the average GPA. Comparisons of GPAs must be made with caution, because grades are not standardized across fields of study or institutions.

Table 3.3
Percentage of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who earned college credits in selected fields, and average number of credits earned in education, by teaching/preparation status and, for teachers, school level and sector: 1994

|  | Education |  |  | $\begin{array}{c}\text { Percent with } \\ \text { remedial } \\ \text { English } \\ \text { credits }\end{array}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | \(\begin{array}{c}Percent with <br>

\)\cline { 2 - 5 } (recollegiate <br>
mathematics <br>
credits\end{array}$]$

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, 1993 Baccalaureate and Beyond Longitudinal Study First Followup, D ata Analysis System.
of one's undergraduate education is whether one has taken remedial courses in college. H owever, it is important to note that students who take remedial courses in one area may take quite challenging courses in another. Students who took remedial English, for example, may also take quite demanding mathematics and science courses.

In fact, the $B \& B$ data indicate that bachelor's degree recipients who taught or prepared to teach were more likely than other bachelor's degree recipients to earn credits in remedial English or precollegiate mathematics. Public and private school teachers were about equally likely to earn credits in remedial reading, but public school teachers were more likely than private school teachers to earn credits in precollegiate mathematics. M oreover, other analyses of these data have indicated that 1992-93 graduates who had taught, pre pared to teach, or were considering teaching were also less likely than their classmates to have taken advanced mathematics or calculus classes (Henke, Geis, G iambattista, and Knepper 1996).

## D egrees Earned

Virtually all public school teachers ( 99 percent) in 1993-94 had at least a bachelor's degree, making them considerably more educated than the population as a whole. In 1994, 22 percent of the population 25 years and over had completed four or more years of college (U.S. Department of Education, NCES, 1995b). About onehalf of all public school teachers had an advanced degree: 42 percent had a master's degree; 5 percent had an educational specialist or professional diploma (which requires at least one year of coursework beyond the master's level); and about 1 percent had a doctorate (table A3.5). ${ }^{5}$ Private school teachers were less likely than public school teachers to have an advanced degree, but the difference appeared mainly at the elementary level (figure 3.3). At the secondary level, the educational levels of public and private school teachers were more comparable.

Teachers have a strong financial incentive to continue their education, since the structure of the typical sal ary schedule rewards those who have accumulated additional education credits (see chapter 6). A common pattern is for teachers to begin their career with a

Figure 3.3
Percentage distribution of teachers according to highest degree earned, by sector and level: 1993-94


Bachelor's degree or less
M aster's degree
Educational specialist, doctoral, or professional degree

SO U RCE: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).
bachelor's degree and then either pursue advanced degrees part time while continuing to teach or take time off from teaching later on to work on a higher degree. In 1993-94, 15 percent of beginning public school teachers (that is, those with 0-3 years' experience) had earned a master's degree (table 3.4). T he percentage of teachers with master's degrees increased with experience: among those teaching for 20 or more years, 54 percent had earned a master's degree.

Perhaps as a result of some of the reform efforts of the past decade, increasing numbers of teachers are starting their careers with a master's degree. W hile in 1987-88 11 percent of beginning public school teachers had a

[^8]Table 3.4
Percentage of teachers with degree higher than a bachelor's degree, by type of degree, sector, and years of teaching experience: 1993-94

|  | Public |  |  | Private |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | M aster's degree | Education specialist | D octorate/ professional | M aster's degree | Education specialist | Doctorate/ professional |
| Total | 42.0 | 4.6 | 0.7 | 30.1 | 2.8 | 1.7 |
| Teaching experience |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 3 or fewer years | 14.7 | 1.5 | 0.8 | 13.8 | 1.7 | 1.3 |
| $4-9$ years | 30.4 | 2.7 | 0.5 | 24.2 | 2.5 | 1.8 |
| 10-19 years | 46.7 | 4.7 | 0.7 | 35.1 | 2.6 | 1.7 |
| 20 or more years | 53.9 | 6.7 | 1.0 | 45.6 | 4.4 | 1.8 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).
master's degree (Choy et al. 1993), 15 percent had one in 1993-94.

Education is often used as an indicator of teachers' qualifications. If this is a valid measure, then students in public schools with large percentages of low-income students (as measured by the percentage receiving free or reduced-price lunches) have less-qualified teachers, on average. In 1993-94, the greater the percentage of low-income students, the less likely their teachers were to have a master's degree (table 3.5).

## Education Requirements in 0 ther Countries

Given contemporary debates in this country regarding the adequacy of traditional teacher preparation, it is worth examining the education required of teachers in other countries. In the United States, a bachelor's degree (that is, 16 years of education) is normally required regardless of the level taught (table 3.6). ${ }^{6}$ In contrast, in the other countries included in this table (mainly European countries), more education is often required to teach at the secondary level than at the elementary level.

## Teachers of Teachers

The quality of teacher education depends to a large extent on the quality of education faculty and their ability to gather the resources to design and implement
effective teacher education programs. Education departments have typically had a low status on university and college campuses and been relatively resource poor. ${ }^{7}$

The National Study of Postsecondary Faculty ( N SO PF), conducted in the fall of 1992, provides information that enables comparisons of teacher educators and education faculty to noneducation faculty. Teacher educators teach instructional methods or teacher education in specific subjects and may supervise student teachers during their field experiences. O ther education faculty teach subjects such as curriculum development, education administration, evaluation research, or educational psychology. Some systematic differences between education and noneducation faculty do exist. For example, reflecting the fact that they are often former teachers, teacher educators were more likely than other education or noneducation faculty in the fall of 1992 to be female (tables 3.7 and A.3.8). In addition, reflecting their different responsibilities, part-time teacher educators were less likely than either other education or noneducation faculty who were part time to have a doctoral or professional degree (tables 3.7 and A3.9). Among full-time faculty, teacher educators had a lower average base salary than

[^9]Table 3.5
Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to highest degree earned, by percent free/reduced-price lunch recipients: 1993-94

|  | Less than a <br> bachelor's | Bachelor's | M aster's | Education <br> specialist | D octoral or <br> professional |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 0.7 | 52.0 | 42.0 | 4.6 | 0.7 |
| Free/reduced price |  |  |  |  |  |
| lunch recipients |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5 percent or less | 0.5 | 40.8 | 52.1 | 5.5 | 1.1 |
| 6-20 percent | 0.9 | 48.7 | 45.1 | 4.5 | 0.8 |
| 21-40 percent | 0.6 | 54.9 | 40.1 | 3.9 | 0.6 |
| M ore than 40 percent | 0.5 | 56.5 | 37.7 | 4.7 | 0.6 |

NOTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

Table 3.6
Total number of years of education required for public school teachers, by country and level of education: 1992

|  | Early <br> cildhood <br> education | Primary <br> education | Lower <br> secondary <br> education | Upper <br> secondary <br> education <br> (general) | Upper <br> Secondary <br> education <br> (vocational) |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Country | - | 15 | 15 | 16 | 15 |
| Austria | 15 | 15 | 15 | 16 | 15 |
| Belgium | 15 | 17 | 18 | 18 | 17 |
| Finland | 16 | 16 | 16 | 16 | 16 |
| France | 15 | 19 | 19 | 20 | 20 |
| Germany (FTFR)* | 16 | 16 | 17 | 17 | 17 |
| Ireland | 12 | 13 | 17 | 17 | 17 |
| Italy | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 | - |
| N etherlands | 17 | 17 | 17 | 19 | - |
| New Zealand | 15 | 15 | 15 | 16 | 15 |
| Norway | 16 | 17 | 17 | 17 | 17 |
| Portugal | 15 | 15 | 15 | 17 | 17 |
| Spain | 14 | 16 | 16 | 16 | 17 |
| Sweden | 15 | 15 | 15 | 15 | 15 |
| Turkey | 17 | - | - | - | - |
| United Kingdom | 16 | 16 | 16 | 16 |  |
| United States |  | 15 | 16.3 | 16.9 | 16.2 |
| Country mean | 15.4 | 16 |  |  |  |

- Too few cases for a reliable estimate.
*"FTFR" denotes the former territory of the Federal Republic of Germany.
NOTE: The structure of education differs widely from country to country. Early childhood education corresponds approximately to prekindergarten in the United States; primary education to the elementary level; lower secondary to middle school or junior high; and upper secondary to high school.

SO URCE: O rganisation for Economic C o-operation and Development (OECD ), Education at a Glance (Paris: 1995), 185.

Table 3.7
Percentages of full- and part-time instructional faculty and staff teaching courses for credit in 4 -year institutions who were female, had a doctoral or professional degree, and had tenure, and average base salary for full-time faculty, by teaching field: Fall 1992

|  | Percent female |  | Percent with doctoral or professional degree |  | Percent tenured |  | Average base salary |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Full time | Part time | Full time | Part time | Full time | Part time | Full time |
| Total | 30.1 | 45.8 | 78.9 | 37.5 | 56.2 | 3.9 | \$51,373 |
| Teaching field |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Teacher educators | 54.0 | 73.3 | 77.4 | 20.2 | 53.3 | 1.6 | 41,092 |
| O ther education | 43.7 | 57.2 | 78.1 | 40.8 | 55.8 | 4.7 | 44,442 |
| N oneducation | 28.5 | 43.5 | 79.3 | 38.1 | 56.8 | 3.8 | 52,305 |

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, 1993 National Study of Postsecondary Faculty.
other education faculty, who in turn had a lower base salary than noneducation faculty (tables 3.7 and A3.10).

M ost faculty (84 percent) were somewhat or very satisfied with their jobs overall, and teacher educators and other education faculty were slightly more likely than noneducation faculty to be so (tables 3.8 and A3.11). Satisfaction with the quality of the students varied as well, with teacher educators and education faculty more likely than other faculty to be somewhat or very satisfied with the quality of their graduate and undergraduate students.

N SO PF participants who taught undergraduates were asked questions about some of their teaching practices. Teacher educators reported using some of the practices that were asked about more frequently than noneduca-
tion faculty, including computer-aided instruction, student evaluation of others' work, and research papers, but they were less likely to grade on a curve (table 3.9 and A3.12).

## Teachers' Certification Status

In addition to teachers' formal education, certification is an important component of their qualifications. Teacher certification-licensure by the state in which one teaches- includes requirements for formal education (usually a bachelor's degree and requirements for special courses), clinical experiences (student teaching, for example), and often some type of formal testing. The types of certification and the requirements set for each type vary widely among states, with some states

Table 3.8
Percentage of instructional faculty and staff teaching courses for credit in 4 -year institutions who were somewhat satisfied or very satisfied with various aspects of their jobs, by teaching field: Fall 1992

|  | Job |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| overall |  | Workload |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 83.9 | 73.1 | 94.0 | 82.2 | 79.0 |
| over content |  |  |  |  |  |
| and methods |  |  |  |  |  | | Control over |
| :---: |
| courses |
| taught |$~$| Time for |
| :---: |
| student |
| mentoring | | Quality of |
| :---: |
| graduate |
| students | | Quality of |
| :---: |
| undergraduates |

SO U RCE: U.S. Department of Education, N ational Center for Education Statistics, 1993 N ational Study of Postsecondary Faculty.

Table 3.9
Of instructional faculty and staff teaching courses for credit in 4-year institutions who taught undergraduate courses, percentage who used various teaching methods in at least one course, by teaching field: Fall 1992

|  | Computational <br> tools | Computer- <br> aided <br> instruction | Student <br> review of <br> others <br> work | M ultiple <br> choice <br> exams | Essay/short <br> answer exams | Research <br> papers | Grading <br> on a <br> curve | Competency- <br> based <br> grading |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 37.2 | 29.8 | 37.3 | 50.0 | 61.4 | 58.1 | 34.9 | 53.7 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Teaching field |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Teacher |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| educators | 42.8 | 41.2 | 65.6 | 51.6 | 65.7 | 66.5 | 13.8 | 60.4 |
| Other |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| education | 30.2 | 32.4 | 53.8 | 58.6 | 65.5 | 65.3 | 19.0 | 61.7 |
| N oneducation | 37.4 | 29.2 | 35.4 | 49.6 | 61.2 | 57.5 | 36.6 | 53.1 |

SO U RC E: U.S. Department of Education, N ational Center for Education Statistics, 1993 N ational Study of Postsecondary Faculty.
requiring a probationary period, for example, and other states fully certifying teachers upon completion of the coursework and clinical experiences required (Tryneski 1993). N evertheless, across states certification status indicates the degree to which teachers meet the minimum teaching standards and qual ifications set by their state.

Because of this wide variation in certification among states, it is not surprising that national data indicate not all teachers who taught in elementary and secondary schools were fully certified in the field they taught most often. It is also something of a challenge to determine the degree to which the incidence of teaching without full certification is a problem. In 1993-94, approximately 4 percent of teachers who taught in public ele mentary or secondary schools were not certified at all in the subject area they taught most often (the main assignment field). O thers had some, but not full, certification in the main assignment field: about 2 percent held probationary certification (they had completed all the requirements except for the completion of a probationary teaching period); about 4 percent held provisional or temporary certification (they still had requirements for certification to meet); and less than 1 percent held emergency certification (they still had to complete a certification program) (figure 3.4). ${ }^{8}$

M oreover, teachers' certification status varied greatly between the main assignment field and the field they taught next most frequently (the other assignment field). Teachers were more likely to be certified in the main assignment field than in the other assignment field (figure 3.5 and tables A3.14a-b).

Figure 3.4 Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to type of certification in main assignment field: 1993-94

## Percent



SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

[^10]

Primarily because private schools are not bound by state regulations for teacher licensure, public school teachers are more likely than private school teachers to be certified in both their main and other assignment fields. Among public school teachers, 91 percent reported that they had advanced, regular, or alternative certification in the main field. 0 nly 58 percent of private school teachers had one of these types of certification or certification by an accrediting or certifying body other than the state (table 3.10).

The N ational Commission on Teaching and America's Future reported that children in urban schools, high poverty schools, or schools with a high concentration of minority students have less qualified teachers than children in suburban schools, affluent schools, or schools with low minority enrollment (N CATF 1996). Teacher certification data from the 1990-91 SASS support this assertion (Ingersoll and Gruber 1996), as do the 1993-94 SASS data, although the differences between the most and least disadvantaged schools tended to be rather small. Whereas in public schools with more than 40 percent low-income students 89 percent of teachers were fully certified to teach in their main assignment fields in 1993-94, in schools with smaller proportions of low-income students, 92 percent of teachers were fully certified (figure 3.6).

Table 3.10
Percentage of teachers with advanced, regular, or alternative certification in their assignment fields, by sector:
1993-94

|  | M ain assignment field |  | O ther assignment field |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Advanced/ regular alternative/ other certification* | $\underset{\substack{\mathrm{No} \\ \text { certification }}}{\text { and }}$ | Advanced/ regular alternativel other certification* | $\begin{gathered} \text { No } \\ \text { certification } \end{gathered}$ |
| Total | 86.7 | 7.8 | 50.9 | 45.8 |
| School sector |  |  |  |  |
| Public | 90.9 | 3.6 | 56.6 | 39.6 |
| Private | 58.1 | 36.5 | 27.2 | 70.8 |

[^11]

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Questionnaires).

## Congruence Among Certification, U ndergraduate and G raduate Study, and Teaching Fields

Ideally, teachers would teach only those subjects in which they were both certified and had studied in depth themselves. H owever, in reality, this is not al ways the case. Although teachers' fields of study do not always match all of the subjects they teach, fulfilling state certification requirements may compensate for not having earned a major in a field, especially when combined with an undergraduate minor. Thus, it is important to examine both certification status and formal education in a teaching field simultaneously when studying teachers' qualifications.

Among teachers with main assignments in an academic field (English, foreign languages, mathematics, science, or social studies), 56 percent had either an
undergraduate major or graduate degree and a license in their main field, and another 8 percent had an undergraduate minor and a license in this field (table 3.11). ${ }^{9}$ For the remaining teachers in these subject areas, the fields they studied as undergraduates or graduate students, the field in which they were licensed, and the field they taught most in school were not congruent.

Teachers in public schools with larger proportions of disadvantaged or minority students were less likely than teachers in other schools to have both a license to teach and a degree in their main assignment field. As the proportion of low-income students in their schools increased, the proportion of public school teachers who had both a degree and an advanced, regular, or alternative certificate in their main assignment field decreased (table A3.15a). A similar relationship was observed according to the percentage of minority students enrolled in schools.

## Teaching Experience

$M$ any teachers contend that experience is the best preparation for teaching in the classroom (H argreaves 1984). In general, elementary and secondary school teachers in the U nited States have considerable classroom experience: teachers had about 15 years of teaching experience, on average (tables 3.12 and A3.16). ${ }^{10}$ Public school teachers tend to have more teaching experience than private school teachers (figure 3.7). For example, 35 percent of public school teachers had taught for more than 20 years, compared with 22 percent of private school teachers (figure 3.7). In addition, 85 percent of public school teachers had al ways taught full time, compared with 66 percent of their counterparts in private schools (table 3.12).

Concerns about equity in teacher qualifications are supported by data regarding teachers' experience as well as their initial preparation and certification. Teachers in

[^12]Table 3.11
Percentage distribution of academic teachers according to certification and degrees held in main assignment field, by sector: 1993-94

|  | Certified in main field |  |  | N ot certified in main field |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Graduate degree or college major in main assignment field | O nly minor in main assignment field | $N$ either graduate degree nor major nor minor in main assignment field | Graduate degree or college major in main assignment field | Only minor in main assignment field | $N$ either graduate degree nor major nor minor in main assignment field |
| Total | 56.4 | 8.4 | 19.5 | 7.4 | 1.2 | 7.0 |
| Sector |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Public | 60.1 | 8.9 | 20.6 | 4.8 | 0.8 | 4.8 |
| Private | 35.5 | 5.7 | 13.1 | 22.4 | 3.7 | 19.6 |

NOTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).
schools where 5 percent or less of the students were low income had 17 years of experience, on average, but the average years of experience declined as the percentage of low-income students increased (figure 3.8).

## Teachers' Self-Assessments of Their Q ualifications

Informal learning situations, personal interests, professional experiences outside of teaching, and a host of
intangibles contribute to teachers' qualifications for teaching. Therefore, in some ways, teachers themselves are in the best position to assess how qualified they are to teach various subjects.

In addition to their certification status and teaching experience, teachers in the 1993-94 SASS were asked whether they thought they were teaching the subjects for which they werebest qualified, and once again their responses regarding their main assignment field differed from those regarding their other assignment field.

Table 3.12
Percentage distribution of teachers according to employment status throughout career; average years of teaching experience and percentage distribution of teachers by years of teaching experience, by sector: 1993-94

|  | Employment status <br> throughout career |  |  |  |  | Teaching experience |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |

NOTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).

W hile most teachers ( 80 percent) reported that their main assignment was the one in which they were best qualified, only 14 percent of teachers with other teaching assignments said so regarding their other assignment fields (tables 3.13 and A3.19). As the proportion of students in their schools who were low income increased, teachers were less likely to report that their main assignment fields were the fields in which they were best qualified.

## Recent Professional Development

Recent education reform efforts call for raising academic standards and expectations for all students. In response to these reform initiatives, teachers are being asked to update their subject matter knowledge, master
new skills, change their teaching practice, and transform their traditional role as a teacher. For example, inside the classroom, teachers are being advised to act as coaches and facilitators of their students' learning. O utside of the classroom, reformers are recommending that teachers assume new responsibilities as members of school governing boards and decision makers on school policies. M any believe that professional development is key to helping teachers meet these new expectations.

Professional development activities provide opportunities for teachers to explore new roles, upgrade their pedagogical skills, and broaden themselves both as educators and as individuals. The importance of professional development is reflected in a relatively new National Education Goal, adopted by Congress in 1995, that "all teachers should have access to highquality professional development." In addition, the

Figure 3.8
Public school teachers' average years of experience by percentage of students in school receiving free/reduced-price lunch: 1993-94
Average years
of teaching experience


Percent students receiving free/reduced-price lunch

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National C enter for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).

Table 3.13
Percentage distribution of teachers according to self-reported qualifications in main or other teaching assignment fields, by sector and percent public school free/reduced-price lunch recipients: 1993-94

|  | M ain assignment field |  |  | 0 ther assignment field |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\begin{gathered} \text { Best } \\ \text { qualified } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Second } \\ & \text { best } \\ & \text { qualified } \end{aligned}$ | N either first nor second best qualified | $\begin{gathered} \text { Best } \\ \text { qualified } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Second } \\ \text { best } \\ \text { qualified } \end{gathered}$ | Neither first nor second best best qualified |
| Total | 80.0 | 6.3 | 13.7 | 13.6 | 37.6 | 48.8 |
| Public | 80.5 | 6.1 | 13.4 | 13.6 | 37.0 | 49.3 |
| Free/reduced-price lunch recipients |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5 percent or less | 84.5 | 5.2 | 10.3 | 15.1 | 39.7 | 45.2 |
| 6-20 percent | 83.3 | 6.2 | 10.5 | 13.5 | 39.9 | 46.6 |
| 21-40 percent | 79.5 | 6.5 | 14.0 | 14.5 | 35.6 | 49.8 |
| M ore than 40 percent | 76.7 | 6.3 | 17.0 | 12.9 | 33.7 | 53.4 |
| Private | 76.4 | 7.5 | 16.0 | 13.6 | 39.9 | 46.5 |

NOTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Questionnaires).
U.S. Department of Education has included careerlong professional development for teachers among its seven national priorities for research in education and administers a number of programs designed to enhance teachers' growth and performance in the classroom. Examples of such efforts include the regional education labs, which conduct research and provide technical assistance to state and local education agencies; the C hapter I Technical Assistance Centers, which provide local educators with training to educate disadvantaged children more effectively; and a number of teacher networking projects, designed to provide teachers with electronic platforms for sharing their expertise and techniques with each other.

Relative to previous survey administrations, the 1993-94 SASS collected more information on teachers' professional development. New data include the types of professional development activities in which teachers participated, the topics of those activities, the amount of time teachers spent in professional development activities on various topics, the ways in which schools or districts supported teachers' participation in professional development activities, and teachers' perceptions of how these activities affected their teaching practices.

## Types of Professional Development Activities

In 1993-94, most elementary and secondary teachers had participated in one or more professional development activities since the end of the previous school year. Among the various types of professional development activities, teachers were most likely to participate in school- or district-sponsored workshops or inservice programs: 92 percent of teachers reported that they had participated in these activities (figure 3.9 and tableA3.20).

Because teacher professional development has long been the province of school districts, it is not surprising that public school teachers were more likely than their private school counterparts to have participated in all types of professional development experiences, with the exception of serving on committees to select textbooks or other curricular materials (table 3.14). The size of the districts in which teachers taught was related to the types of professional activities in which they were engaged. As the size of their school districts increased, teachers were less likely to have taken university extension or adult education courses, attended professional growth activities sponsored by professional associations, or participated in curriculum committees.

Figure 3.9
Percentage of teachers who had participated in various types of professional development since the end of the previous school year: 1993-94
Percent


SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

## Content of Professional Development Activities

If teachers are to be prepared to work effectively in today's classrooms and schools, they need to remain current in both subject matter and teaching methods. Therefore, it is important to examine the content of teachers' professional development programs. In the 1993-94 SASS, teachers were asked whether they had participated in professional development that focused on using educational technology, instructional methods or content in their subject areas, student assessment, and cooperative learning.

A majority of teachers (87 percent) reported that they had addressed at least one of these topics in professional development programs they had attended since the end of the prior school year (tables 3.15 and A3.21). Among these teachers, 72 percent reported that they
had participated in a program that focused on methods of teaching in their subject area; at least onehalf reported that the program focused on student assessment (57 percent), the use of educational technology for instruction (54 percent), or cooperative learning in the classroom ( 57 percent); and 34 percent said that the program focused on in-depth study in the subject field they were teaching.

Public school teachers were more likely than private school teachers to participate in professional development activities on each of these topics. In both sectors, elementary school teachers were more likely than secondary school teachers to have had professional development training since the end of the previous school year on teaching methods; secondary school teachers, on the other hand, were more likely than elementary school teachers to participate in a program that focused on using educational technology in the classroom.

Table 3.14
Percentage distribution of teachers who had participated in various types of professional development since the end of the previous school year, by sector and district size: 1993-94

|  | Workshop/ inservice program | College, university extension, or adult education courses | Professional growth activities sponsored by professional associations | Committee to integrate academic skills into vocational curriculum | Other curriculum committee | Committee on selecting textbooks/ materials | None of these |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 92.3 | 37.7 | 50.3 | 15.1 | 38.7 | 29.6 | 3.4 |
| Public | 93.4 | 38.4 | 51.4 | 16.0 | 40.3 | 29.0 | 2.8 |
| District size |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Less than 1,000 | 93.1 | 42.2 | 56.2 | 18.0 | 43.2 | 37.6 | 2.2 |
| 1,000-4,999 | 93.1 | 38.7 | 51.4 | 15.6 | 43.4 | 33.1 | 2.5 |
| 5,000-9,999 | 93.4 | 38.4 | 52.0 | 16.8 | 40.2 | 27.5 | 2.7 |
| 10,000 or more | 93.3 | 37.6 | 49.1 | 15.4 | 36.6 | 23.9 | 3.4 |
| Private | 84.7 | 32.3 | 43.0 | 8.3 | 27.5 | 33.7 | 7.3 |

NOTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher and Teacher Demand and Shortage Q uestionnaires).

Table 3.15
Percentage of teachers who had participated in professional development programs on any of several topics since the end of the last school year, and of those who had participated, percentage who participated in a program on each of the topics, by sector, teacher level, and district size: 1993-94

|  | Any of these fields | Uses of educational technology for instruction | Methods of teaching the subject field | In-depth study in the subject field | Student assessment |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 86.8 | 54.4 | 72.4 | 33.7 | 57.0 | 56.7 |
| Public | 88.2 | 56.0 | 72.6 | 34.0 | 58.3 | 57.7 |
| Teacher level |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Elementary | 90.0 | 53.3 | 79.4 | 35.3 | 61.5 | 57.4 |
| Secondary | 86.2 | 59.0 | 64.9 | 32.6 | 54.7 | 58.1 |
| District size |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Less than 1,000 | 87.1 | 55.9 | 66.0 | 30.2 | 55.3 | 51.9 |
| 1,000-4,999 | 87.5 | 52.9 | 69.2 | 32.0 | 58.1 | 56.5 |
| 5,000-9,999 | 87.9 | 55.7 | 72.9 | 32.4 | 56.4 | 57.5 |
| 10,000 or more | 89.3 | 58.4 | 76.0 | 36.9 | 59.2 | 59.7 |
| Private | 77.3 | 42.0 | 70.8 | 31.2 | 47.1 | 49.1 |
| Teacher level |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Elementary | 78.5 | 37.6 | 76.7 | 30.4 | 47.6 | 51.3 |
| Secondary | 75.7 | 48.2 | 62.5 | 32.4 | 46.3 | 45.9 |

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher and Teacher Demand and Shortage Q uestionnaires).

Furthermore, the size of teachers' districts was related to the content as well as the type of their professional development experiences. Teachers in larger districts were more likely than teachers in smaller districts to have participated in professional development on using educational technology, teaching methods in their subject areas, the content of their subject areas, student assessment, and cooperative learning.

## Intensity of Professional Development Activities

Among the common concerns about, and recommendations for, teacher professional development are its intensity and depth. It is generally believed that halfday workshops, for example, are not effective for modifying teachers' practice in meaningful ways (Little 1993). The 1993-94 SASS data indicate that while the majority of elementary and secondary school teachers participated in professional development programs on thetopics discussed above, the time they spent on them was often quite limited. No more than one-half of the teachers who participated in a program on any of these topics reported that the program lasted more than a day (tables 3.16 and A3.22). Among the topics asked about, teachers were most likely to spend more than one day in a program that focused on in-depth study in their subject field.

As noted with the types and content of teachers' professional development activity, the duration of activities varied according to sector and school district size among public school teachers. Private school teachers were less likely than public school teachers to participate in activities that lasted more than one day on all topics except the content of their subject areas. Also, with the exception of professional development on the content of their subject area, teachers in larger public school districts were more likely than their counterparts in smaller districts to participate in activities of more than one day's duration.

## Impact of Professional Development

The primary purpose of professional development is to improve teaching and learning. O ne way to assess the effectiveness of professional development programs is to ask teachers directly how these programs affect their daily teaching practice. In general, teachers had positive views about the impact of the professional development programs in which they had participated.

For example, 85 percent of teachers who participated in professional development programs thought that these programs provided them with new information (tables 3.17 and A3.23). About 65 percent of teachers agreed that the professional development programs made

Table 3.16
Of teachers who participated in professional development on each of several topics, percentage who reported that the program lasted more than one day, by sector and district size: 1993-94

|  | Uses of <br> educational <br> technology <br> for instruction | M ethods of <br> teaching the <br> subject field | In-depth <br> study in the <br> subject field | Student <br> assessment | Cooperative <br> learning <br> in the <br> classroom |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 29.6 | 42.0 | 50.8 | 22.8 | 25.2 |
| Public | 29.9 | 42.8 | 50.9 | 23.2 | 25.6 |
| District size |  |  |  |  |  |
| Less than 1,000 | 26.1 | 37.8 | 50.7 | 20.9 | 21.4 |
| $1,000-4,999$ | 28.0 | 41.8 | 50.2 | 22.9 | 24.9 |
| 5,000-9,999 | 2828 | 41.8 | 50.7 | 21.9 | 24.8 |
| 10,000 or more | 32.6 | 45.1 | 51.5 | 24.0 | 27.4 |
| Private | 25.8 | 35.4 | 49.4 | 18.9 | 21.1 |

SO U RCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher and Teacher Demand and Shortage Q uestionnaires).

Table 3.17
Of teachers who participated in professional development on each of several topics, percentage who agreed or strongly agreed with various statements about the impact of the program, by sector and district size: 1993-94

|  | Provided new <br> information | C hanged views <br> on teaching | Caused me to change <br> my teaching practices | Caused me to seek further <br> information/training |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 85.0 | 41.6 | 64.5 | 62.3 |
| Public | 84.9 | 41.7 | 64.7 | 62.6 |
| District size |  |  |  |  |
| Less than 1,000 | 83.9 | 41.0 | 62.9 | 58.2 |
| $1,000-4,999$ | 85.4 | 42.1 | 64.5 | 62.7 |
| $5,000-9,999$ | 85.6 | 42.3 | 66.1 | 63.6 |
| 10,000 or more | 84.1 | 41.6 | 64.4 | 62.8 |
| Private | 85.7 | 40.8 | 62.7 | 60.6 |

NOTE: Teachers were given the option of responding that they strongly agreed, agreed, had no opinion, disagreed, or strongly disagreed.
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher and Teacher D emand and Shortage Q uestionnaires).
them change teaching practices, and 62 percent reported that the programs motivated them to seek further information or training. A lower proportion of teachers (42 percent), however, reported that the professional development programs changed their views on teaching. Despite the consistent differences in professional development activity between public and private school teachers and among public school teachers in larger and smaller school districts, it is interesting to note that teachers differed little in how they perceived professional development to affect their teaching practices.

## Conclusion

This chapter has covered a wide range of topics related to teachers' professional qualifications, including their formal education, professional certification, on-the-job experience, self-assessments of their qualifications for teaching in their primary subject area, and the professional development activities in which they engaged. Among the findings discussed in this chapter the following are particularly noteworthy for their relevance to contemporary policy discussions:

## Trends in Preservice Education

Preservice preparation has received much recent attention, and the SASS data indicate that over this decade some change may have occurred in this area. In 1993-94, for instance, recent entrants into the profession were less likely than their more experienced colleagues to have majored in education as undergraduates. Furthermore, less experienced teachers were more likely to have an advanced degree in the early 1990s than they had been in the late 1980s.

## Equity in Teachers' Q ualifications

The N ational Commission on Teaching and America's Future raised concerns regarding the equity of resource allocation among schools (NCTAF 1996), and it appears from the SASS:93-94 data that, in fact, lowincome students are less likely than other students to receive the most qualified teachers. Looking at various indicators of teachers qualifications-including how the fields they studied as undergraduates match those they now teach, their educational attainment, certifica-
tion status in their main assignment fields, teaching experience, and self-assessments of their qualifications to teach in their main assignment fields- teachers in schools with relatively more low-income students were not as qualified as teachers in schools with relatively fewer such students.

## Inservice Professional Development

SASS:93-94 provides the first national perspective on several aspects of teachers' participation in professional development activities, and indicates that participation is widespread. Furthermore, professional development activity took many forms, covered a range of content areas, and was of varying duration among the nation's teachers in the early 1990s. Teachers tended to report
that these activities did affect their practice, although the particulars of how, and how much, professional development affected their day-to-day activities cannot be examined with these data. Staff development continues to be a primary function of school districts, as was apparent from the consistent differences in experiences that were observed between public and private school teachers and among public school teachers in different-sized districts.

H aving examined teachers' professional training and qualifications for their work, the next chapters describe their work itself. Chapter 4 discusses various characteristics of teachers' jobs, and chapter 5 continues by examining the core of teachers' work, instruction, in greater detail.

## Chapter 4

## Teachers at Work

The adequacy of teachers' qualifications (chapter 3) and appropriateness of teachers' compensation (chapter 6) can only be assessed relative to their duties and responsibilities. Therefore, this chapter and the next describe teachers' jobs. The first section of this chapter examines teachers' employment status (i.e., the proportion who worked full time and part time), the ways their instructional activities were organized, and the distribution of teachers among grade levels and subject areas. The second section looks at the number of hours they spent teaching and performing teaching-related tasks each week, the number of subjects they taught, and the size of their classes. The final section discusses how much control teachers felt they had over classroom and school policies. Taken together, these data may inform debates on teacher qualifications and compensation, as well as present a broad picture of how teachers spend their workdays.

## Assignments

## Employment Status

Teaching is usually a full-time job in this country. H owever, while many teachers taught full time in a single school throughout each school year, others had more flexible schedules. In 1993-94, about 90 percent of all school teachers taught full time, and private school teachers were more likely than public school teachers to work part time (tables 4.1 and A4.1). In both the public and private sectors, teachers in larger schools were more likely than those in smaller schools to teach full time.

Some part-timers, about 2 percent of all teachers, had additional jobs in their schools (table 4.2 and A4.2). Typically these part-time teachers also served as administrators (35 percent), other professional staff (27 percent), or counselors (16 percent). ${ }^{1}$

Still other teachers did not work in a single school, but instead divided their time among two or more institutions. Itinerant teachers (for example, music or art
teachers who move from school to school) were more commonly found in small schools than in larger schools (table 4.1). Finally, a very small proportion of teachers, less than 1 percent, were long-term substitutes hired by a district or school as a temporary measure to fill a vacancy.

## Types of Teaching Assignments

M ost teachers' work with students is structured by the school into self-contained or departmentalized classes. In 1993-94, 35 percent of all teachers taught in selfcontained classes, a term used when a teacher instructs a single group of students in multiple subjects for all or most of the day (table A4.3). Another 45 percent taught departmentalized classes, that is, taught one or two subjects to different groups of students throughout the day.

The self-contained classroom organization is common among elementary school teachers, but is not the exclusive mode in which they work. For example, although 62 percent of public school elementary teachers taught such classes, 9 percent team taught, that is, co-taught a class of students for all or most of the day in multiple subjects (figure 4.1).

Another 11 percent of public elementary level teachers taught enrichment classes, which means they worked with elementary classes who were otherwise in a selfcontained classroom in order to supplement their learning in particular subject area (e.g., art, music, or physical education). Finally, 11 percent taught pull-out classes, in which individual students are removed from several self-contained classrooms and work with another teacher for part of the day. This type of organization is often used for special education and gifted students who are otherwise in regular classrooms.

[^13]Table 4.1
Percentage distribution of teachers according to whether they were full-time, part-time, itinerant, or long-term substitute teachers, by sector and school size: 1993-94

|  | Regular part time |  |  | Itinerant | Long-term <br> substitute |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Regular full time | $50 \%$ or more and less than full time | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Less than } \\ & 50 \% \end{aligned}$ |  |  |
| Total | 89.5 | 4.0 | 2.7 | 3.4 | 0.4 |
| Public | 90.9 | 3.0 | 1.8 | 3.8 | 0.5 |
| School size |  |  |  |  |  |
| Less than 150 | 79.0 | 8.7 | 4.9 | 7.3 | 0.1 |
| 150-499 | 88.0 | 3.6 | 2.2 | 5.7 | 0.5 |
| 500-749 | 91.6 | 2.8 | 1.6 | 3.6 | 0.4 |
| 750 or more | 94.1 | 2.2 | 1.3 | 1.8 | 0.6 |
| Private | 79.9 | 10.5 | 8.6 | 0.8 | 0.2 |
| School size |  |  |  |  |  |
| Less than 150 | 73.9 | 13.3 | 12.0 | 0.6 | 0.2 |
| 150-499 | 79.2 | 10.5 | 8.8 | 1.3 | 0.2 |
| 500-749 | 84.2 | 9.4 | 6.0 | 0.4 | 0.0 |
| 750 or more | 88.5 | 6.3 | 5.1 | - | 0.0 |

- Too few cases for a reliable estimate.

N OTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).

Table 4.2
Percentage of all teachers who were part-time teachers and full-time school employees, and percentage distribution of part-time teachers who were full-time school employees according to their other school assignments: 1993-94

|  | Percentage who were part-time teachers and full-time schoo employees | Other school assignment of those who were part-time teachers and full-time school employees |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | Administrator | Counselor | Library media specialist/ librarian | Coach | Other professional staff | Support staff |
| Total | 2.0 | 35.1 | 16.4 | 7.5 | 7.8 | 27.2 | 6.0 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

Figure 4.1
Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to type of class organization, by teacher level: 1993-94


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National C enter for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).

Secondary teachers' assignments tend to be less diverse. In order to meet the greater need for subject area specialization at the secondary level, these teachers' classes were largely departmentalized.

## Main Assignment Fields

School teachers were assigned to a variety of grade levels and subject areas. O ne-third taught kindergarten or general elementary grades, with responsibility for teaching young children a wide range of subjects throughout the day, whereas the remaining two-thirds taught specialized subjects including mathematics, science, and vocational courses (figure 4.2 and table A4.4). Nearly onefifth taught in noncore areas grouped together as "other," representing topics as diverse as foreign languages, drama, and home economics.

Consistent with conventional wisdom, the 1993-94 Schools and Staffing Survey (SASS) data indicate that men and women chose to teach different subjects and at different grade levels. Whereas women were more likely than men to teach kindergarten and general ele-

Figure 4.2
Percentage distribution of teachers according to main assignment field: 1993-94

*Includes, for example, foreign language, art, religion, and philosphy teachers. See technical notes for further detail.
SOURCE: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).
mentary classes ( 43 percent of women versus 11 percent of men), men were more likely than women to teach mathematics, science, and social science (table 4.3). M oreover, the magnitude of these gender differences appears to have remained constant between 1987-88 and 1993-94. For example, SASS data collected in 1987-88 show that about 24 percent of male public school teachers taught mathematics or science, compared with 9 percent of their female counterparts, resulting in a 15 -percentage-point gender gap. In 1993-94, the proportions of male and female public school teachers teaching mathematics or science were 24 and 10 percent respectively, a 14 percent gap. Thus, the proportions of men and women teaching mathematics and science remained constant over the six-year period.

In public schools, teachers' main assignment fields also varied with their educational attainment. Highly educated teachers (education specialists or those with a doctoral degree) were less likely than other teachers to teach kindergarten or general elementary classes (table 4.4). For example, in public schools 38 percent of teachers with bachelor's degrees and 31 percent with master's degrees taught in these fields, compared with 23 percent of education specialists and 8 percent of those with doctoral degrees.

While some teachers remained in the same main assignment field since they began teaching, others have changed teaching fields over the years. D ata on teachers' previous assignments are presented in tables A4.5a-b.

Table 4.3
Percentage of public school teachers with main assignments in various fields, by gender: 1987-88 and 1993-94

|  | M ale | Female |
| :--- | :---: | :---: |
| K-General elementary |  |  |
| 1987-88 | 11.6 | 43.3 |
| 1993-94 | 10.9 | 43.0 |
| M athematics, science |  |  |
| 1987-88 | 23.6 | 8.6 |
| 1993-94 | 24.2 | 9.8 |
| Social science |  |  |
| 1987-88 | 12.9 | 2.8 |
| 1993-94 | 13.0 | 2.9 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1987-1988 and 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire). The data from 1987-88 were previously published in Choy et al., America's Teachers: Profile of a Profession, 1993, 77.

## Workload

This section presents multiple indicators of workload, measuring the demands placed on teachers from a number of perspectives. While the number of hours they spend teaching provides some information regarding teachers' workload, to obtain a more complete picture one must also consider the time teachers spend on other teaching-related activities, the size and number of their classes, and the number of students they interact with each week.

Table 4.4
Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to main assignment field, by teachers' highest earned degree: 1993-94

|  | Kindergarten <br> or general <br> elementary | M ath, <br> science | English/ <br> language <br> arts | Social <br> science | Special <br> education | Bilingual/ <br> ESL <br> education | Vocational <br> education | All others |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 34.2 | 13.7 | 10.1 | 5.7 | 10.5 | 1.6 | 6.0 | 18.2 |
| Highest earned degree |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bachelor's or less | 38.1 | 12.7 | 9.0 | 5.2 | 8.7 | 1.6 | 6.2 | 18.5 |
| M aster's | 31.0 | 15.0 | 10.7 | 6.2 | 12.0 | 1.3 | 5.7 | 18.0 |
| Education specialist | 23.4 | 13.5 | 15.3 | 6.0 | 16.7 | 2.5 | 6.7 | 15.9 |
| D octoral or professional | 8.1 | 20.3 | 18.6 | 7.8 | 15.0 | 3.9 | 3.9 | 22.4 |

[^14]SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

## Hours Spent Teaching, N umber of Subjects and Students, and Hours Worked Per Week

Teachers spend their work days performing a variety of tasks. For the most part, of course, teachers lead classes, but they also plan lessons, grade homework, tutor individual students, and lead extracurricular activities. In addition, many teachers are required to complete paperwork, such as attendance and grade records.

O verall, full-time teachers spent about 46 hours per week doing school-related work in 1993-94 (tables 4.5 and A4.11). ${ }^{2}$ While they were required to be at school an average of 33 hours per week, teachers also worked an average of nine hours per week before and after school and on weekends, preparing lessons, grading homework, and participating in other activities that did not involve direct contact with students. M any teachers also worked with students outside school hours, supervising extracurricular activities, tutoring, or leading field trips (three hours per week on average). Secondary teachers spent more time working outside school hours with students than elementary level teachers did. However, secondary and elementary school teachers were required to be at school about the same number of hours.

Elementary school teachers in self-contained classes spent an average of 21 hours per week teaching core academic subjects (figure 4.3 and table A4.10). About

10 of those hours were spent teaching English, reading, and language arts, and the rest of their teaching time was divided among arithmetic and mathematics, social studies and history, and science lessons.

Secondary level instructors of departmentalized classes divided their teaching time over an average of five periods per week and two different subject areas in both public and private schools (figure 4.4 and tables A4.12-A4.14). In public schools, secondary teachers of departmentalized classes taught about 124 students per week, compared with 99 among their private school counterparts (figure 4.5). Furthermore, the workload of secondary departmentalized teachers was associated with the size of their schools: teachers in larger schools taught more students and fewer subjects overall than did teachers in smaller schools.

[^15]Table 4.5
Average hours per week teachers spent in all school-related work, spent outside school in student interaction, spent outside school without students, and were required to be at school, by teacher level: 1993-94

|  | Average hours <br> spent per week <br> in all school- <br> related work | Average hours <br> spent per wed <br> outside school <br> in student <br> interaction | Average hours <br> spent outside <br> school without <br> students | Average hours <br> per week <br> required to be <br> at school |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 45.5 | 3.4 | 8.8 | 33.3 |
| Public teacher level | 44.0 | 1.7 | 9.2 |  |
| Elementary <br> Secondary | 46.5 | 4.9 | 8.2 | 33.0 |
| Private teacher level |  |  |  | 33.3 |
| Elementary | 46.0 | 2.3 | 9.2 |  |
| Secondary | 49.4 | 5.7 | 9.6 | 34.5 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).

Figure 4.3
Average number of hours per week elementary teachers in self-contained classes spent teaching core academic subjects: 1993-94

Average number of hours per week


NOTE: Estimates may not sum to total due to rounding.
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

Figure 4.4
Average number of subject areas and periods taught per week by secondary teachers who taught departmentalized classes, by sector: 1993-94

Average number of subject areas


Average number of periods taught per week


SO U RCE: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).

Figure 4.5
Average number of students taught per week by secondary teachers who taught in departmentalized classes, by sector and school size: 1993-94

Average number of students


School size

SO URCE: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

To put U.S. teachers' workload in some context, table 4.6 presents the number of hours that primary level teachers in 20 OECD countries taught per year. Primary level teachers' teaching time ranged between 624 and 1,085 hours per year, for an average of 829 hours per year. The United States was among the six countries in which teachers worked at least 10 percent more than the average.

Finally, teachers' workload included paperwork not directly related to instruction. Case studies of teachers' work provide anecdotal evidence that noninstructional duties such as keeping attendance records or collecting lunch money absorb much of teachers' time that might be better spent in instruction (Johnson 1990; Kidder 1990). C onsistent with this evidence, in 1993-94 nearly one in two public school teachers and about one in three private school teachers reported that routine paperwork duties interfered with their teaching responsibilities (table A4.11).

## Class Size

Class size is an important aspect of school organization for students, teachers, and policymakers. Although small classes may enhance student achievement and teacher satisfaction, providing small classes for all students is an expensive undertaking. Recent research suggests that students in the lower grades, at least, benefit from smaller classes (e.g., 15 or fewer students) in terms of reading and mathematics achievement, and that these benefits may persist as students progress into the upper grades (Achilles 1996; Blatchford and M ortimore 1994; M osteller, Light, and Sachs 1996; Slavin 1990). Other researchers have found that the benefits of smaller classes accrue, in particular, to elementary school students who come from racial-ethnic minority backgrounds (Bingham 1994), students with lower academic ability when they enter the class (Goettler-Sopko 1990), and students in inner cities (Finn, Achilles, Bain, and Folger 1990). Students may
benefit from smaller classes because teachers can be more flexible about their instructional practices, give more attention to individual students, and diagnose their students' needs more accurately (H iestand 1994).

In 1993-94, the average teacher in a public school taught a class of 24 students, while the average private school teacher's class had 20 students (table 4.7). ${ }^{3}$ W ithin sectors, however, the level at which teachers taught made little difference in their class sizes. In public schools, the average elementary level teacher taught 1 fewer student per class than the average secondary level teacher. In private schools, by contrast, the average elementary level teacher taught 1 more student than the average secondary teacher.

Table 4.6
Number of teaching hours per year in primary level institutions, by country: 1994

C ountry mean
M ost hours (over 10\% above average: 912 hours or more)

| Switzerland | 1,085 |
| :--- | ---: |
| N etherlands | 1,000 |
| United States | 958 |
| United Kingdom | 950 |
| France | 923 |
| Ireland | 915 |

$N$ ear-average hours (746-912)

| Spain | 900 |
| :--- | ---: |
| Finland | 874 |
| Belgium | 832 |
| Turkey | 830 |
| Portugal | 828 |
| New Zealand | 788 |
| Germany | 760 |
| D enmark | 750 |
| Italy | 748 |

Fewest hours (at least 10\% below
average: less than 746 hours)

| Luxembourg | 730 |
| :--- | :--- |
| Austria | 709 |
| Greece | 696 |
| N orway | 686 |
| Sweden | 624 |

SOU RCE: O rganisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD ), Education at a Glance (Paris: 1996), 60.

Table 4.7
Teachers average class size, by selected teacher and school characteristics: 1993-94

|  | Public | Private |
| :--- | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 23.5 | 20.4 |
| $\quad$ Teacher level |  |  |
| $\quad$ Elementary | 23.2 | 21.0 |
| $\quad$ Secondary | 23.7 | 19.7 |
| M inority enrollment |  |  |
| No minority students | 21.0 | 18.6 |
| 1-10 percent | 23.0 | 20.9 |
| 11-30 percent | 23.6 | 18.8 |
| 31-50 percent | 23.5 | 19.3 |
| M ore than 50 percent | 24.3 | 23.3 |
| Community type |  |  |
| Central city | 24.1 | 21.1 |
| Urban fringe/large town | 24.4 | 20.6 |
| Rural/small town | 22.4 | 18.5 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).

Given research showing that minority students particularly benefit from smaller classes, it is important to note that as the percentage of minority students in a public school increased, so did teachers' class size. This may be an artifact of minority students' concentration in central city and urban fringe areas, however (see table A2.13). While teachers in central city and urban fringe areas taught classes with an average 24 students, teachers in rural areas had 22 students in their classes on average (tables A4.7-A4.9).

Teachers of smaller classes may feel less stress and have higher morale than those who teach larger classes (G oettler-Sopko 1990). The SASS data support the notion that teachers themselves prefer smaller classes. As a rule, teacher satisfaction with class size fell as the size of their classes rose (figure 4.6). Among those whose classes had 15 or fewer students, about 84 percent of public and 92 percent of private school teachers were satisfied with their class size. By contrast, only 39

[^16]Figure 4.6
Percentage of teachers who were satisfied with class size, by sector and number of students in class: 1993-94

Number of students in class


SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).
percent of public and 60 percent of private school teachers whose classes had 26 or more students were satisfied with the size of their classes. It is also interesting to note that regardless of how large their classes were, public school teachers were less likely than their private school counterparts to be satisfied with their class size.

## Autonomy and Control

Traditionally, teachers have had a great deal of autonomy in setting rules and planning teaching strategies within their own classrooms (Waller 1932; Lortie 1975). O utside of the classroom, however, they may have little voice in making decisions about school practices and policies. Even before the calls for reform of the early 1980s, some states, districts, and schools
tightened their control over schoolwide policies and classroom practices, including graduation requirements, curriculum content (such as textbooks used), standards for student achievement, and prescribed teaching methodologies (M edrich, Brown, Henke, Ross, and M cArthur 1992; Rowan 1990).

Some of the calls for reform of the mid 1980s noted that teachers had little control over school-level policies that had important implications for their professional lives, such as the school schedule or class size (G oodlad 1984; H olmes G roup 1986). School restructuring and sitebased management reforms have been recommended, in part, to give teachers and principals more control over many aspects of their schools (Firestone and Pennell 1993; Shedd and Bachrach 1991), and states and districts have devolved authority to school sites in varying degrees and over varying aspects of school management. Among the decision-making powers that have been granted to some schools are budgeting choices, including staff allocation; faculty hiring; scheduling; and curricula (Weiss 1993). In addition, within schools some principals are turning over more authority regarding these and other administrative matters to faculty and staff (see, for example, Johnson and Pajares, 1996). Furthermore, in the 1990s, parents and teachers seeking to restore their control of the school environment have energized a new movement toward charter schools.

In the last 5 to 10 years, researchers have examined the effects of state, district, and school control over policy on the effectiveness of teachers. Some have found that teachers are more committed and satisfied with their work when they can contribute to decision making outside of the classroom and retain autonomy within it (Rowan 1990). Others have found, however, that greater curricular control at the district level was not necessarily associated with greater teacher dissatisfaction (Archbald and Porter 1994). This section addresses this debate by providing data on the extent to which teachers participated in decision making both inside and outside of the classroom.

As has traditionally been the case, teachers in 1993-94 felt that they had a great deal of control over what happened in their classrooms. M ore than onehalf of all
teachers felt that they had "a lot of control" in their classrooms over each of six areas covered in the SASS questionnaire (table 4.8 and A4.15). ${ }^{4}$ Private school teachers were more likely than public school teachers to feel they had a lot of control over each of the areas except for deciding how much homework to assign, where a large majority of teachers in both sectors ( 87 percent) felt they had a lot of control. Although ele mentary level teachers were more likely than secondary level teachers to feel they had a lot of control over discipline in the classroom, in all the other areas secondary teachers were more likely than elementary teachers to feel they had a lot of control over classroom policy.

The extent to which public school teachers felt they had control in their classrooms was inversely related to the size of the school district in which they taught. As district size increased, the proportion of teachers who felt they had a lot of control over each of the six areas in the survey fell.

In contrast to their perceptions of control within the classroom, teachers were relatively unlikely to report that they had a lot of influence over the following six
areas of school-level policy and decision making: setting discipline policy; determining the content of inservice programs; hiring new full-time teachers; deciding how the school budget would be spent; evaluating teachers; and establishing curriculum. In fact, fewer than onehalf of all teachers felt they had a lot of influence over any of these areas (figure 4.7 and table A4.16). Between 30 percent and 40 percent of teachers thought they had a lot of influence over disciplinary policy, the content of inservice programs, and establishing curriculum, while between 3 percent and 10 percent felt this way about hiring new teachers, deciding how to spend the budget, and evaluating teachers.

Private school teachers were more likely than public school teachers to think they had a lot of influence over a number of school policy areas, including setting disciplinary policy, determining the content of inservice

[^17]Table 4.8
Percentage of teachers who reported that they had a lot of control in their classrooms over selected areas of teaching and planning, by sector, teacher level, and public school district size: 1993-94

|  | Selecting <br> materials | Selecting <br> content, topics, <br> skills | Selecting <br> teaching <br> techniques | Determining <br> amount of <br> homework | Evaluating <br> and grading <br> students | Disciplining <br> students |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 56.9 | 62.3 | 87.2 | 86.8 | 87.5 | 70.8 |
| Public | 55.2 | 60.5 | 86.5 | 86.7 | 86.9 | 68.9 |
| Teacher level |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Elementary | 48.8 | 54.1 | 83.9 | 83.7 | 83.9 | 73.4 |
| Secondary | 62.1 | 67.3 | 89.2 | 90.0 | 90.1 | 64.0 |
| District size |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Less than 1,000 | 75.9 | 76.4 | 90.6 | 89.4 | 90.6 | 74.7 |
| 1,000-4,999 | 64.7 | 66.0 | 88.2 | 88.5 | 87.7 | 72.0 |
| 5,000-9,999 | 53.0 | 58.1 | 86.3 | 86.4 | 86.6 | 68.2 |
| 10,000 or more | 44.2 | 53.4 | 84.3 | 84.8 | 85.1 | 64.8 |
| Private | 68.7 | 74.6 | 91.8 | 87.0 | 91.4 | 84.2 |
| Teacher level |  |  |  |  |  | 8.8 |
| Elementary | 63.0 | 69.1 | 89.9 | 85.5 | 89.9 | 86.0 |
| Secondary | 76.5 | 82.2 | 94.3 | 89.0 | 93.4 | 81.8 |

[^18] Teacher Demand and Shortage Q uestionnaires).

Figure 4.7
Percentage of teachers who reported that they had a lot of influence over school policy in certain areas: 1993-94


SO URCE: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).
programs, evaluating teachers, and establishing curriculum (table 4.9). By contrast, public school teachers were more likely than private school teachers to think they had influence over deciding how to spend the school budget.

As noted above, however, since the 1980s some schools have made extra efforts to solicit input from teachers when making decisions about school policy. Although
fewer than onehalf of all teachers felt they had a lot of influence over the particular aspects of school policy included in SASS, about 60 percent reported that teachers participated in decision making in their school (figure 4.8 and table A4.16). Again, private school teachers were more likely than public school teachers to report participating in school policy decision making ( 74 percent versus 58 percent).

Table 4.9
Percentage of teachers who reported that they had a lot of influence over school policy in certain areas, by sector: 1993-94

|  | Disciplinary <br> policy | Content of <br> inservice <br> programs | Hiring new <br> full-time <br> teachers | Evaluating <br> teachers | Deciding how <br> school <br> budget will <br> be spent | Establishing <br> curriculum |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 38.0 | 31.2 | 8.1 | 3.4 | 9.6 | 37.0 |
| Public | 34.9 | 30.6 | 8.1 | 2.7 | 10.1 | 34.3 |
| Private | 59.1 | 35.1 | 8.3 | 8.5 | 6.2 | 55.5 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).

Table 4.10
Percentage of public schools that had decision-making bodies other than school boards, student councils, or PTAs; and of those, percentage using various methods to select teachers to serve on decision-making body: 1993-94

|  | Percentage of <br> schools that had <br> decision-making <br> bodies other <br> than school <br> boards, student <br> councils, or PTA | Of schools with other decision-making bodies, <br> percentage using various methods to <br> select teachers for those bodies |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Teachers <br> picked by <br> principal | Teachers <br> volunteer | Teachers <br> elected |
| Total | 55.5 | 26.7 | 49.4 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School Q uestionnaire).

O ne way to give teachers more control over school policy is to include them in school-level boards of authority. Fifty-six percent of public schools had a decision-making body other than the school board, stu-

Figure 4.8
Percentage of teachers who reported that teachers participated in making important decisions in their school, by sector: 1993-94


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).
dent council, or parent-teacher association (tables 4.10 and A4.17), some of which included teachers as members. The teachers who served on the boards may have volunteered to serve, or may have been selected by another authority. Rowan (1990), in noting the importance of teachers being able to serve on a decision-making board by volunteering, quotes a teacher who claimed that teachers who were chosen to serve on the boards were usually those who already had influence over school policy. The SASS results indicate that in about one-half of the schools with these boards, teachers who participated did so by volunteering. In about 53 percent of schools, teachers had to be elected to the board, and in onefourth of schools teachers were picked by the principal.

## Conclusion

Teaching is a multifaceted occupation requiring a variety of skills. On a daily basis teachers may work with many students and with multiple subjects as they instruct their students, do teaching-related paperwork or supervisory work, manage their classrooms, and (for some teachers) participate in schoolwide decision making. The discussion of the various tasks for which teachers are responsible highlighted the complexity of designing adequate preservice preparation and inservice professional development programs. The next chapter further illustrates the heterogeneity of teachers' work by examining the strategies they use to instruct their students.

## Instructional Practices

As the reform movement begun in the early 1980s has progressed, the focus of reformers' efforts has changed, and in recent years teachers' instructional strategies have received increasing attention. Early policy recommendations for improving elementary/secondary instruction focused on intensification strategies such as longer school days and years, requiring more courses for high school graduation, and insisting that students pass minimum competency tests in order to move on to the next grade or graduate from high school (Education Commission of the States 1983; National Commission on Excellence in Education 1983; National Science Board 1983; Twentieth Century Fund 1983). W hile continuing to discuss how much work students and teachers do and how much time they spend doing it, contemporary reform proposals tend to focus on what students and teachers should be doing and how they should do it (e.g., American Association for the Advancement of Science 1993; C arnegieTask Force on Learning in the Primary Grades 1996; National Commission on Teaching and America's Future (NCTAF) 1996; National Council of Teachers of M athematics 1991; Renyi 1996).

Several general strategies for improving instruction have been recommended by both subject matter specialists and researchers who study learning processes more generally, and two NCES data sets permit study of teachers' use of these and other instructional strategies. The Teacher Follow-up Survey (TFS) was administered to teachers who worked in teaching situations that varied widely in terms of the grade level, subject area, and type of students taught. Therefore, survey items measuring teachers' instructional practices were designed to be detailed enough to provide useful information yet not so detailed as to be applicable to only small subsets of teachers. In contrast, the $N$ ational Assessment of Educational Progress (NAEP) Teacher Q uestionnaires were administered only to teachers in selected fields, and therefore could ask more specific questions about instruction in those fields.

This chapter first discusses findings from the TFS on how teachers used various grouping practices and edu-
cational technologies, the degree to which they required students to participate in various learning activities, the amount of homework their students did, the types of assignments they gave as homework, and their use of portfolios for assessment. The chapter then discusses data gathered from fourth-grade reading teachers as part of the N AEP, enabling a closer look at the kinds of materials and activities that elementary teachers used to teach reading.

## Instruction Across Subject Areas

This section focuses on how instruction varied between public and private school teachers, among teachers of different subject areas, and with teachers participation in related professional development. Several researchers have found that teachers' instructional and assessment strategies vary significantly with the subjects they teach at both the elementary and secondary levels (Grossman and Stodolsky 1995; Sosniak and Stodolsky 1993; Stiggins and Conklin 1992; Stodolsky 1988). In addition, in light of the focus of recent policy initiatives on delivering high-quality professional development to teachers in an effort to improve their instruction, this chapter examines the relationship between teachers' use of various grouping practices, types of educational technology, and portfolio assessment and their participation in professional development programs related to these practices. ${ }^{1}$

## Grouping Practices

Although the conventional picture of classroom instruction is of one teacher instructing an entire class of students, both individual and small group

[^19]instruction have been promoted as effective alternatives for some time (Johnson and Johnson 1994; Slavin 1987, 1996). For example, when an entire class includes students of widely varying levels of skill in a particular area, teachers may divide the class into smaller groups of students with similar levels of skill. This enables the teacher to focus instruction at the skill level most appropriate to each subgroup of students within the class.

In 1994-95, a majority of teachers reported using three grouping strategies-whole group, small group, and individual instruction-at least once per week. Consistent with the conventional image of teaching, nearly 100 percent of public and private school teachers at both the elementary and secondary levels reported using whole group instruction (tables 5.1 and A5.1). Their instruction was not limited to whole group activities, however. In both sectors, more than 90 percent of teachers also reported working with individual students at least once a week and at least 80 percent of teachers reported working with small groups of students this often.

The TFS also asked teachers about several specific groupwork strategies, including having students work on group projects, either for a group grade or for an individual grade, and having the class as a whole discuss the work that students do in groups. Previous research indicates that teachers are often reluctant to grade students as a group out of concerns for fairness (Brookhart 1993; Stiggins and Conklin 1992), and the TFS data are consistent with these earlier findings: whereas about onethird of teachers had students do group projects for individual grades at least once per week, 18 percent had students do group projects for group grades that often (figure 5.1). Thirty-one percent of teachers reported that they had their students discuss as a class the work they did in small groups. Public school teachers were slightly more likely than private school teachers to engage in each of these activities.

## Class subject area

Consistent with research comparing instruction across subject areas at both the elementary and secondary levels (Sosniak and Stodolsky 1993; Stodolsky 1988), the proportion of teachers who reported using small group
instruction and working with individuals varied with the subjects they taught in 1994-95. In particular, those who taught kindergarten or general elementary classes were more likely than most core academic subject (English/language arts, mathematics, science, or social studies) teachers to use small group instruction (table 5.1). ${ }^{2}$

In addition, as previous research has indicated, teachers in different core academic subjects used these practices at different rates. In public schools, mathematics teachers were more likely than English/language arts or social studies teachers to use small group instruction. Furthermore, public school social studies teachers were less likely than public school teachers in other academic subject areas to use alternatives to whole class instruction: along with the differences noted above, they were also less likely than English/language arts or mathematics teachers to work with individual students.

## Professional development

O neform of groupwork, cooperative learning, has been advocated by a number of education researchers (Cohen 1994; Johnson and Johnson 1994; Slavin 1996). In cooperative learning tasks, students work in small groups to achieve a single goal and they depend on each other to achieve that goal. The goal may involve competition with other groups, producing a product, or completing a project, and often involves division of labor among group members. Group members work independent of the teacher for the most part, and students take responsibility for each others' learning. Learning tasks of this type appear to support goals for higher order thinking among students and to work particularly well with students of minority cultural

[^20]Table 5.1
Percentage of teachers who reported that they instructed students in various grouping patterns and that students did various group activities at least once a week during the last semester, by selected teacher characteristics: 1994-95

|  | Teacher activities |  |  |  |  | Student activities |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |

- Too few cases for a reliable estimate.

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire) and Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.

Figure 5.1
Percentage of teachers who reported they used various group work strategies at least once a week during the last semester: 1994-95


SO U RCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.
backgrounds. In addition, cooperative learning is also advocated as a strategy for helping all students learn to work effectively with people who differ from them in skill or in linguistic or cultural background.

Given the promise of this strategy for achieving higher order learning goals and engaging students of diverse backgrounds, many teachers, schools, and districts are interested in learning and applying it in their classrooms and cooperative learning is frequently the topic of professional development activities (see chapter 3). The TFS data indicate that teachers who had participated in any professional development program on cooperative learning in the last two years were more likely than those who had not to report that they used small group instruction at least once a week (91 percent versus 83 percent among public school teachers and 87 percent versus 77 percent among private school teachers) (table 5.1). ${ }^{3}$ Similarly, teachers who had participat-
ed in a professional development program on cooperative learning were more likely than others to use all three of the specific small group practices presented.

## Educational Technology

"Technology" is becoming a widely used word among education reformers ( $M$ eans et al. 1993). A number of education policy initiatives focus on students' access to the Internet and other computer-based technologies because these technologies offer students access to a

[^21]wide range of information and experiences and because computer skills are expected to be increasingly important in the workplace in the future (U.S. D epartment of Education 1996).

Less sophisticated education technologies are also recommended with some frequency. For example, researchers who study children's understanding of mathematics and science advocate the use of manipulatives in mathematics instruction and concrete models of objects or principles in science instruction (American Association for the Advancement of Science 1993; National Council of Teachers of M athematics 1991). Emerging standards for teaching practice advocate teachers' flexible use of a wide range of strategies depending on their students, the content, and the context of their instruction (National Board for Professional Teaching Standards 1989).

TheTFS data indicate that teachers used various technologies at significantly different rates in 1994-95. For example, a large majority of teachers used blackboards or overhead projectors to present material (87 percent), and many teachers also reported that they used manipulatives or models to present materials and that their students used hands-on materials or objects during their lessons at least once a week ( 73 percent and 79 percent, respectively) (figure 5.2 and table A5.2). In contrast, about onehalf of teachers reported using computers, videos, or other electronic technology; slightly less than onethird of teachers reported that they had students use computers for writing; and about onequarter reported that their students used calculators at least once a week.

Technology use varied not only with the type of technology but also with the sector of the schools in which they taught. For instance, teachers in public schools were somewhat more likely than their private school counterparts to use computers, video equipment, or other electronic technologies at least once a week when they present material to students ( 56 percent of public school teachers, compared with 45 percent of private school teachers) (table 5.2). Similarly, students in public schools were more likely than those in private schools to work with hands-on materials at least once a week during instruction.

Figure 5.2
Percentage of teachers who reported that they demonstrated a concept using various instructional tools and that planned in-class activities required students to use various tools at least once a week during the last semester: 1994-95


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.

## Class subject area

W ith the exception of blackboards or overhead projectors, technology use varied significantly with the subject area of the designated class. Often this variation was not surprising: the use of calculators and manipulatives was generally much higher in mathematics and

Table 5.2
Percentage of teachers who reported that they demonstrated a concept using various instructional tools and that planned in-class activities required students to use various tools at least once a week during the last semester, by selected teacher characteristics: 1994-95

|  | Tools for demonstrating concepts |  |  | Tools students used in class |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Board or overhead projector | Computer, video, or other electronic medium | M anipulatives or models |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  | Calculators | H ands-on materials | Computers for writing |
| Total | 87.1 | 55.0 | 73.2 | 24.3 | 78.7 | 28.9 |
| Public | 87.1 | 56.3 | 74.4 | 24.5 | 79.7 | 29.1 |
| Class subject area |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| K-G eneral elementary | 94.2 | 71.4 | 92.6 | 25.0 | 91.6 | 46.1 |
| English, language arts | 91.4 | 40.1 | 42.5 | 5.5 | 52.8 | 24.9 |
| M athematics | 97.2 | 42.8 | 70.4 | 76.0 | 65.1 | 17.1 |
| Science | 95.5 | 50.7 | 77.3 | 32.1 | 78.9 | 15.6 |
| Social studies | 95.6 | 47.9 | 39.8 | 7.4 | 46.9 | 6.2 |
| Special education | 82.7 | 63.7 | 79.5 | 48.5 | 86.1 | 39.3 |
| Bilingual/ESL | 98.8 | 50.4 | 64.5 | 6.8 | 73.3 | 18.4 |
| Vocational education | 88.2 | 63.9 | 74.5 | 26.9 | 91.6 | 28.7 |
| O ther | 63.7 | 40.0 | 67.4 | 6.0 | 80.9 | 11.1 |
| Professional development: Education technology |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Yes | 90.7 | 62.7 | 75.7 | 28.3 | 80.5 | 36.1 |
| No | 83.7 | 50.2 | 73.3 | 20.8 | 79.0 | 22.4 |
| Private | 87.1 | 45.1 | 64.0 | 23.1 | 71.6 | 27.2 |
| Class subject area |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| K-G eneral elementary | 95.6 | 58.0 | 86.3 | 25.7 | 85.1 | 36.7 |
| English, language arts | 88.6 | 23.7 | 28.6 | 5.4 | 42.6 | 31.7 |
| M athematics | 98.5 | 38.6 | 44.7 | 69.1 | 48.4 | 18.3 |
| Science | 98.7 | 38.6 | 82.6 | 46.0 | 85.2 | 17.9 |
| Social studies | 91.0 | 43.6 | 28.8 | 9.1 | 32.5 | 16.9 |
| Special education | 81.4 | 57.4 | 85.2 | 61.1 | 85.9 | 38.9 |
| Bilingual/ESL | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| Vocational education | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 0 ther | 66.2 | 35.3 | 49.1 | 2.8 | 73.2 | 15.3 |
| Professional development: Education technology |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Yes | 87.1 | 56.9 | 59.8 | 28.8 | 69.7 | 35.7 |
| No | 87.1 | 38.7 | 66.3 | 20.0 | 72.6 | 22.6 |

- Too few cases for a reliable estimate.

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire) and Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.
science classes than in English/language arts classes, for example. It is interesting, however, to note that at least one expected difference was not observed: English/language arts teachers were no more likely than mathematics or science teachers to report that their students used computers for writing in class at least once a week.

## Professional development

As with grouping practices, teachers' participation in professional development on technology use was associated with their use of technology. For example, teachers who had participated in at least one formal professional development experience on the use of educational technology in the last 2 years were more likely than others to report that they used computers, video equipment, or other electronic technologies; calculators; and computers for writing.

## Higher 0 rder Thinking

Business leaders and education reformers have argued that students need not only basic literacy and compu-
tational skills, but also higher order thinking skills in order to be competitive in the global economy of the 21st century (Murnane and Levy 1996; Secretary's Commission on Achieving Necessary Skills 1991). "H igher order thinking skills" can be defined in a number of ways, but the term usually refers to complex intellectual tasks such as analyzing a problem and planning to solve it, synthesizing facts, evaluating propositions, applying concepts to new or different situations, or developing logical arguments for or against a position.

At least four of the student tasks about which teachers were asked in the TFS required students to use higher order thinking skills: explaining the connections between what they were learning in school and the real world; working on problems that had several solutions or that could be solved with a variety of methods; and putting events or things in order and explaining why they organized them in that way. W ith the exception of ordering events or things, about 60 percent of teachers reported that they had required students to perform each of these activities at least once a week during the last semester (tables 5.3 and A5.3).

Table 5.3
Percentage of teachers who reported that their students participated in various learning activities at least once a week during the last semester, by sector and class subject area: 1994-95


SO URCE: U .S. Department of Education, N ational Center for Education Statistics, Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.

Public school teachers of core academic subjects (i.e., English, language arts, mathematics, science, social studies, and kindergarten/general elementary teachers) were less likely to have students put events or objects in order and explain why they were organized that way than to have them engage in the other types of tasks included in table 5.3. O therwise, there was little consistent variation in teachers' use of these activities by subject area.

## Homework

Policymakers and parents tend to believe that homework improves student's achievement and ought to be an important part of their schooling (Palardy 1988). Reform in the 1970s and 1980s included legislative and policy mandates for increasing the amount of home work that students did (M edrich, Brown, H enke, Ross, and $M$ cArthur 1992). Researchers, on the other hand, disagree over whether homework makes a difference in student achievement (Barber 1986; Walberg, Pascal, and Weinstein 1986), and if so, what kinds of home work are more effective than others (Palardy 1988).

The TFS data indicate that teachers assign homework involving routine practice of skills somewhat more frequently than they assign homework involving creative production or problem-solving. At least 60 percent of teachers assigned students textbook reading and routine exercises as homework (figure 5.3). In contrast, less than one-half of teachers asked students to read supplementary materials or apply concepts to different or unfamiliar situations. Furthermore, of the five types of homework tasks included in figure 5.3, teachers were least likely to have students work on projects, gather data, or conduct experiments. Differences between public and private school teachers tended to be small; however, where they existed, private school teachers tended to be more likely to assign a homework task than public school teachers (table A5.4).

Therewerequite dramatic, if not always surprising, differences in the types of homework assigned by teachers of different subject areas. Among public school teachers, for example, nearly all social studies teachers ( 95 percent) assigned students textbook reading at least once a week, whereas no more than threequarters of teachers of any other subject area did so (table 5.4).

Figure 5.3
Percentage of teachers who reported that they assigned various learning tasks as homework at least once a week during the last semester: 1994-95


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.

D espite having more time with students, about 40 percent of public kindergarten and general elementary school teachers asked students to apply concepts to new situations in homework assignments, compared with nearly 60 percent of public school mathematics or science teachers. In addition, 40 to 50 percent of science and vocational education teachers in public schools assigned projects or experiments as homework, larger proportions than in all other subject areas.

## Portfolio Assessment

Teachers, researchers, and reformers are examining and trying to improve classroom assessment of students' work as well as instruction. Borrowing an idea from the

Table 5.4
Percentage of public school teachers who reported they assigned various learning activities as homework at least once a week during the last semester, by class subject area: 1994-95

|  | $\begin{gathered} \text { Read } \\ \text { textbook } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Read } \\ \text { supplementary } \\ \text { material } \end{gathered}$ | Routine exercise from workbook or worksheet | Apply concepts to new situation | Do project, gather data or do experiment |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 61.6 | 47.7 | 63.9 | 42.3 | 22.5 |
| Class subject area |  |  |  |  |  |
| K-G eneral elementary | 66.4 | 61.0 | 74.9 | 38.5 | 26.4 |
| English, language arts | 77.8 | 60.5 | 58.6 | 47.7 | 14.0 |
| M athematics | 61.0 | 23.9 | 86.6 | 57.6 | 12.9 |
| Science | 75.2 | 48.2 | 74.6 | 58.8 | 52.7 |
| Social studies | 95.4 | 46.7 | 74.8 | 45.6 | 14.2 |
| Special education | 54.6 | 44.2 | 63.3 | 39.7 | 13.8 |
| Bilingual/ESL | 44.2 | 30.1 | 59.2 | 29.2 | 8.8 |
| Vocational education | 50.6 | 43.3 | 51.3 | 46.1 | 41.9 |
| O ther | 37.1 | 28.9 | 36.3 | 35.3 | 14.7 |

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.
fine arts, some elementary and secondary school teachers have begun to use portfolios- collections of students' work that are used to evaluate student growth over a given period of time - to supplement or replace traditional modes of assessment. The potential advantages of portfolio assessment are at least two-fold: they invite students and teachers to review progress over time and look for the next steps in an individual's learning; and they are designed for, and may well encourage the use of, complex, multidimensional learning tasks (Arter, Spandel, and Culham 1996).

TheTFS asked teachers whether they used portfolios in their classes, and if 50 , what kinds of student work were included in them. Slightly more than one-half of all teachers ( 56 percent) reported using portfolios during the last semester (tables 5.5 and A5.5). Although portfolios have been touted as tools for encouraging the use of complex learning tasks, the majority of teachers who used portfolios ( 57 to 62 percent) reported that they included students' worksheets, tests, and assessments in them. Lower proportions of teachers ( 23 to 30 percent) reported including exploratory investigations or work on interdisciplinary problems. Given these data, further research into teachers' conceptions and use of portfolios in instruction, including impediments to teachers' use, may well be warranted.

## Class subject area

Portfolios were more common among general elementary and English teachers than among teachers in other academic fields. In public schools, kindergarten or general elementary and English/language arts teachers were more likely to use portfolios than were teachers in mathematics, science, or social studies (about threequarters of the former versus one-half or less of the latter). In private schools, English teachers were more likely than mathematics, science, or social studies teachers to use portfolios, as were kindergarten or general elementary teachers than mathematics teachers. ${ }^{4}$

## Professional development

Both public and private school teachers who had attended a professional development program on student assessment since the end of the 1992-93 school year were more likely than other teachers to use portfo-

[^22]Table 5.5
Percentage of teachers who reported using portfolios during the last semester, and of those who used portfolios, percentage who reported including various types of student work in them, by selected teacher characteristics: 1994-95

|  | Percent who used portfolios | Type of student work included in portfolio |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | Worksheets | Exploratory investigations | Interdisciplinary problems | Homework | Tests and assessments |
| Total | 56.4 | 56.5 | 29.5 | 22.7 | 35.1 | 61.9 |
| Public | 57.2 | 56.3 | 29.7 | 23.0 | 34.4 | 61.7 |
| Class subject area |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| K-G eneral elementary | ry 72.5 | 53.3 | 30.1 | 22.0 | 28.0 | 60.2 |
| English, language arts | 73.2 | 42.8 | 25.5 | 18.7 | 32.6 | 56.8 |
| M athematics | 51.1 | 67.8 | 35.5 | 29.6 | 58.3 | 81.1 |
| Science | 42.2 | 64.5 | 60.3 | 31.3 | 40.9 | 71.1 |
| Social studies | 42.9 | 60.1 | 45.7 | 25.4 | 50.3 | 71.0 |
| Special education | 61.6 | 76.3 | 20.8 | 24.1 | 42.4 | 72.0 |
| Bilingual/ESL | 69.5 | 57.9 | 22.5 | 18.2 | 23.6 | 46.7 |
| Vocational education | - 34.4 | 66.9 | 20.0 | 33.0 | 44.4 | 53.6 |
| 0 ther | 36.5 | 49.6 | 24.4 | 20.1 | 31.0 | 51.5 |
| Professional development: Assessment |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Yes | 64.3 | 54.7 | 31.2 | 26.2 | 34.0 | 64.5 |
| No | 49.9 | 58.4 | 27.7 | 18.8 | 35.0 | 58.0 |
| Private | 50.7 | 58.7 | 28.0 | 20.6 | 40.4 | 63.3 |
| Class subject area |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| K-G eneral elementary | ry 60.7 | 64.3 | 25.8 | 22.5 | 36.3 | 66.6 |
| English, language arts | ts 68.8 | 39.7 | 10.6 | 8.4 | 35.9 | 51.9 |
| M athematics | 33.9 | 61.2 | 25.9 | 11.1 | 48.3 | 80.4 |
| Science | 39.2 | - | - | - | - | - |
| Social studies | 42.5 | 79.7 | 30.7 | 27.5 | 61.8 | 95.7 |
| Special education | 85.5 | 72.4 | 46.8 | 24.7 | 56.6 | 67.8 |
| Bilingual/ESL | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| Vocational education | , | - | - | - | - | - |
| 0 ther | 31.9 | 49.5 | 34.9 | 23.2 | 36.5 | 48.8 |
| Professional development: Assessment |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Yes | 58.2 | 59.4 | 30.2 | 23.4 | 38.6 | 65.3 |
| No | 46.3 | 58.2 | 26.4 | 18.5 | 41.7 | 61.8 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire), and Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.
lios. Professional development in assessment made little consistent difference, however, in the types of student work that teachers included in the portfolios. The only exception was that public school teachers who participated in professional development on assessment were more likely to include interdisciplinary problems and tests and assessments in students' portfolios than their counterparts who had not participated. O therwise, participating in such professional development was not related to the types of work public and private school teachers included in their students portfolios.

## Reading Instruction at the Elementary Level

Early literacy is widely recognized as the foundation of later academic achievement, and recent education policy initiatives include particular attention to elementary students' literacy skills. The 1994 N AEP Reading Teacher Questionnaire provides information on the reading instruction fourth graders received, including the types of materials students used, the types of activities in which they engaged, and the types of assessment strategies their teachers used to assess their reading proficiency. In general, it appears from these data that fourth-grade teachers used a variety of materials and instructional and assessment strategies in 1994. In
addition, participation in professional development was consistently associated with differential use of various strategies.

## Types of Reading Materials

Consistent with the recommendations of experts in the process of learning to read (Adams 1990), fourth-grade teachers had their students read a variety of materials in school. At least two-thirds of fourth graders' teachers reported having their students read a variety of books in their reading classes, including novels, poetry, and nonfiction, as well as materials from other subject areas (tables 5.6 and A5.6). C onsiderably fewer teachers had their students read children's newspapers in school (29 percent) or use reading kits or computer software (21 to 22 percent).

Teachers in public schools were more likely than those in private schools to have their students read a variety of books or materials from other subjects or use computer software. Furthermore, the more time teachers spent in professional development on reading instruction, the more likely they were to have their fourth graders read both a variety of books and materials from other subject areas at least once a week in their reading classes.

Table 5.6
Percentage of fourth graders whose reading teachers reported using various resources at least once a week, by sector and staff development hours in reading: 1994

|  | Children's <br> newspapers | Reading <br> kits | Software <br> for <br> reading | Variety <br> of books | M aterials <br> from other <br> subject areas |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 28.7 | 20.7 | 21.9 | 70.4 | 66.0 |
| Sector |  |  |  |  |  |
| Public | 28.7 | 20.6 | 23.0 | 72.9 | 67.4 |
| Private | 28.7 | 21.8 | 12.1 | 48.5 | 53.8 |
| Staff development hours in reading |  |  |  |  |  |
| Fewer than 6 27.1 | 15.6 | 19.6 | 58.8 | 57.8 |  |
| 6-35 | 28.1 | 25.2 | 24.1 | 74.4 | 71.7 |
| M orethan 35 | 34.2 | 17.4 | 20.7 | 87.7 | 71.3 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, National Assessment of Educational Progress, 1994 (Reading Teacher Q uestionnaire).

## Types of Reading Activities

In addition to using a variety of materials, teachers of fourth graders reported using a variety of instructional activities, ranging from routine exercises to higher order tasks, at least once a week. Relatively few teachers (about 30 percent) had students do a group activity or project about material they had read (tables 5.7 and A5.7). Larger proportions of teachers ( 66 to 90 percent) had their fourth graders perform any of the other activities listed, including talking with each other or writing about what they had read, discussing different interpretations or explaining their understandings of their reading, and working on worksheets or in workbooks. Public school teachers were more likely than private school teachers to have students write about their reading; otherwise, they used these strategies at similar rates.

Teachers' professional development activity was related to their use of all six of the activities included in table 5.7. C ompared with their colleagues who had spent less time in professional development on reading instruction, teachers who spent more time in such professional development were less likely to use workbook exercises and were more likely to use all five of the other strategies.

## Reading Assessment Strategies

Fourth-grade teachers' assessment strategies also varied widely. W hereas about 80 percent of teachers gave their fourth graders short-answer tests or had them write a paragraph about what they had read to assess their progress in reading, about 60 percent of teachers gave their fourth graders multiplechoice tests or had them give presentations (tables 5.8 and A5.8). Fewer teachers (about 40 percent) used reading portfolios to assess their students' progress in reading. Although public school teachers were more likely than private school teachers to use portfolios, there were no other differences between public and private school teachers in terms of the assessment strategies they used.

Teachers who had spent more time in professional development on reading instruction were more likely than teachers who had spent less time to use paragraphlength writing, presentations, and portfolios to assess their students progress in reading and were less likely to use multiplechoice tests. Similar relationships were observed with respect to teachers' participation in courses or workshops on assessment. In particular, those who had participated were more likely than those who had not to use paragraph-length writing, presenta-

Table 5.7
Percentage of fourth graders whose reading teachers asked them to do certain activities at least once a week, by sector and staff development hours in reading: 1994

|  | Talk with other students about readings | Write about readings | Group activity about readings | Discuss interpretations of readings | Explain understanding of readings | Workbook exercises |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 79.4 | 82.7 | 31.4 | 66.4 | 89.7 | 73.4 |
| Sector |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Public | 80.4 | 84.1 | 31.8 | 66.9 | 90.0 | 72.4 |
| Private | 70.6 | 70.8 | 28.0 | 62.2 | 86.9 | 82.1 |
| Staff development hours in reading |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Fewer than 6 | 71.9 | 76.9 | 23.2 | 60.2 | 86.5 | 83.9 |
| 6-35 | 82.5 | 85.9 | 34.4 | 67.9 | 92.4 | 71.5 |
| M ore than 35 | 92.6 | 91.2 | 42.0 | 79.2 | 93.6 | 60.4 |

SOURCE: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, National Assessment of Educational Progress, 1994 (Reading Teacher Q uestionnaire).

Table 5.8
Percentage of fourth graders whose reading teachers used various assessment practices at least once a month, by sector and selected teacher characteristics: 1994

|  | Multiple <br> choice <br> tests | Short <br> answer <br> tests | Paragraph <br> length <br> writings | Presentations | Reading <br> portfolios |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 59.3 | 79.8 | 80.6 | 62.5 | 39.0 |
| Sector |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\quad$ Public | 58.8 | 79.8 | 80.8 | 63.1 | 40.3 |
| Private | 63.0 | 80.6 | 79.2 | 57.2 | 28.4 |
| Staff development hours in reading |  |  |  |  |  |
| Fewer than 6 | 66.6 | 77.8 | 72.0 | 51.1 | 25.2 |
| 6-35 | 59.6 | 83.3 | 86.4 | 67.9 | 42.7 |
| M ore than 35 | 46.4 | 78.1 | 87.3 | 73.5 | 56.6 |
| Courses/workshops on assessment |  |  |  |  |  |
| in last 5 years |  |  |  |  |  |
| Yes | 57.0 | 81.8 | 85.9 | 71.9 | 49.9 |
| No | 80.8 | 75.1 | 49.2 | 21.2 |  |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, National Assessment of Educational Progress, 1994 (Reading Teacher Q uestionnaire).
tions, and portfolios and less likely to use multiplechoice tests.

## Conclusion

Teachers' use of various instructional practices varied not only with their subject areas but also with the degree to which they had participated in relevant professional development programs. However, the SASS data do not indicate whether the particular professional development programs in which teachers participat-
ed were mandatory or voluntary. T herefore, one cannot conclude that attending professional development is the cause of the differences observed between the practices used by teachers who attended and teachers who did not. It may be, for example, that teachers who voluntarily attended professional development on assessment strategies were already more inclined than other teachers to use portfolios or other alternative assessments. Thus the effectiveness of professional development programs in helping teachers alter their teaching practices remains to be researched by others.

## Compensation

## Introduction

One of the major premises of the recently released report by the National Commission on Teaching and America's Future (N CTAF) is that "recruiting, preparing, and retaining good teachers is the central strategy for improving our schools" (NCTAF 1996, 8), and many believe that competitive salaries and benefits are key to attracting and retaining high-quality teachers (M urnane, Singer, W illett, Kemple, and O Ison 1991; Rumberger 1987). $O$ ver the years, policymakers have struggled with issues related to levels of compensation and criteria for awarding salary increases. Their decisions affect who goes into teaching, who stays, and how teachers move from district to district and school to school (O dden and Kelley 1997).

Starting salaries and potential increases over time are important considerations for college graduates considering possible careers. W hen asked whether various factors were important to them in determining the type of work they planned to do in the future, 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients responded affirmatively to "income potential over career" and "intellectually challenging work" (45 percent in each case) more often than to any of the other factors mentioned (Choy and Geis forthcoming). ${ }^{1}$ While no one would deny that teaching provides intellectually challenging work, many have long been concerned that teachers are inadequately paid and that the low income potential over the course of a teaching career compared with other occupations requiring similar preparation may discourage college students from entering the profession.

Compensation can also be a very important consideration for current teachers weighing the tangible and intangible costs and benefits of remaining in the teaching field or in a particular district or school. C onsequently, differences in salary schedules among districts, particularly those within a geographic region, can have important equity implications. Poorer districts and schools that are unable to offer competitive salaries are likely to be at a serious disadvantage when it comes to hiring and retaining teachers.

This chapter uses data from the Schools and Staffing Survey (SASS) and the Teacher Follow-up Survey (TFS) to examine various aspects of teacher compensation in some detail, including salary schedules, base salaries, additional types of compensation (including nonschool jobs), and benefits. ${ }^{2}$ Particular attention is paid to how teacher compensation varies according to teacher characteristics and sector and across types of districts and schools. To place these data in context, this chapter presents information from the American Federation of Teachers on trends in teacher compensation over time. It also compares U.S. teachers' compensation with that received by U.S. bachelor's degree recipients in other occupations, using data from the $N$ ational Adult Literacy Survey, and with teachers in other countries, using data published by the Organisation for Economic Co-operation and D evelopment (OECD).

## Scheduled Salaries

Almost all public school districts and the majority of private schools ( 94 percent and 63 percent, respectively, in 1993-94) use schedules to determine teacher salaries (figure 6.1 and table A6.1). In most cases, the steps on the salary schedules are determined by a combination of educational attainment and years of teaching experience and are not affected by grade level or subject taught. Teachers with a bachelor's degree and no experience typically start at the bottom of the schedule and move up to a specified maximum as they accumulate credit for experience and additional education.

[^23]Figure 6.1
Average scheduled teacher salary in public districts and private schools according to teachers' degrees and years of teaching experience, by sector: 1993-94


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

This structure provides teachers with a strong incentive to continue their formal education beyond a bachelor's degree, which many do (see chapter 3).

The vast majority of teachers (87 percent) were employed by public school districts in 1993-94 (chapter 2). On average, scheduled salaries were substantially higher in public school districts than in private schools at major points on the schedules (figure 6.1 and table A6.1). ${ }^{3}$ For example, public school districts paid about 35 percent more than private schools, on average, for a teacher with a bachelor's degree but no experience in 1993-94 ( $\$ 21,900$ versus $\$ 16,200$ ) and almost 50 percent more for a teacher at the top of the schedule ( $\$ 40,500$ versus $\$ 27,300$ ). Some of this pub-lic-private variation may be due to differences in teacher characteristics such as education and experience (see chapter 3 for the nature of these differences), but
not all (Chambers and Bobbitt 1996; M cLaughlin 1997).

Within the public sector, regional differences were quite striking, with scheduled salaries highest in the Northeast and generally lowest in the South in 1993-94 (table 6.1). In districts in the N ortheast, the average salary at the top of the schedule was $\$ 51,300$, and in the South, $\$ 33,800$. To some extent, regional differences reflect cost-of-living differences. H owever, the cost of living was similar in the M idwest and South, but the scheduled salary for the highest step was considerably higher in the M idwest.

[^24]Table 6.1
Average scheduled salaries in public school districts and private schools for 1993-94 and consumer price index for 1993, by region

|  | Scheduled salaries |  |  |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Bachelor's <br> degree, no <br> experience | Highest step <br> on salary <br> schedule | Consumer <br> price index <br> for 1993* |  |
| Total | $\$ 21,923$ | $\$ 40,517$ | 144.5 |
| N ortheast | 25,581 | 51,270 | 151.4 |
| M idwest | 20,879 | 38,415 | 140.0 |
| South | 20,407 | 33,848 | 140.8 |
| West | 21,913 | 41,318 | 146.0 |

*1982-84=100. The C onsumer Price Index is based on prices of a fixed "market basket" of goods and services purchased by urban wage earners (which covers 80 percent of the total population).
SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Demand and Shortage Questionnaire), and U.S. Department of Commerce, Bureau of the Census, Statistical Abstract of the U nited States, National D ata Book, 1994, 492.

Scheduled salaries tend to be lower in districts with higher percentages of low-income students. For example, in 1993-94, the average salary for a teacher at the top of the schedule was $\$ 49,100$ in districts with 0-10 percent of their students enrolled in the National School Lunch Program, falling to $\$ 36,100$ in districts where more than 40 percent of the students participated in this program (figure 6.2). To the extent that higher salaries permit districts to attract and retain better teachers, this pattern suggests serious equity problems.

Sometimes public school districts or private schools introduce additional factors into the salary schedules, such as step increases in order to attract teachers to less desirable locations or to fields with teacher shortages (see chapter 8). H owever, the 1993-94 SASS data show
that relatively few public school districts did so: 5 percent of public school districts provided step increases for teaching in certain locations, and 5 percent for teaching in a field with shortages. Eleven percent of private schools provided step increases for teaching in a field with shortages (Henke, Choy, Geis, and Broughman 1996).

Figure 6.2
Average teacher salary at the top of the salary schedule in public school districts, by percent free/reduced-price lunch recipients: 1993-94

Percent students receiving
free/reduced-price lunch


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Public School and Teacher D emand and Shortage Q uestionnaires).

## Base Salaries

While salary schedules describe what districts and schools pay teachers with various qualifications, actual salaries reflect the age and educational characteristics of the current teacher work force. If the work force ages over time, for example, the average base salary will increase even if scheduled salaries do not change. In 1993-94, the average base salary for full-time teachers was $\$ 32,800$ overall, $\$ 34,200$ for those who taught in public schools, and $\$ 22,000$ for those who taught in private schools (table A6.4). Average salaries increased with experience in both sectors, reflecting the typical salary schedule structure.

In both sectors, but particularly in private schools, secondary school teachers who were employed full time tended to earn more than their elementary school counterparts, despite the fact that salary schedules typically do not consider teaching level (figure 6.3). This difference reflects, at least in part, differences in educational attainment. In private schools, for example, secondary school teachers were almost twice as likely as elementary school teachers to have a master's degree (40 percent versus 22 percent) (see table A3.5).

## Trends in Teacher Salaries

According to data collected by the American Federation of Teachers, the average annual salary for public school teachers increased steadily (in constant 1995 dollars) from 1960 until 1972. This upward trend was followed by a period of decline in the 1970s and then another period of steady increase during the 1980s. Average salaries (in constant 1995-96 dollars) have remained relatively constant since the late 1980s (figure 6.4 and table A6.5).

Because changes in average salaries over time are affected by changes in the age and educational attainment of the teaching work force, it is useful to look at changes in scheduled salaries over time as well. D ata from SASS show that in constant 1993-94 dollars, average salaries for a teacher with a bachelor's degree and no experience declined by about 4 percent in public schools and increased by about 2 percent in private schools between 1987-88 and 1993-94 (Henke, Choy, Geis, and Broughman 1996).

Figure 6.3
Average base salary for full-time teachers, by sector: 1993-94


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).

The American Federation of Teachers reports that teacher salaries now account for a smaller proportion of states' educational expenditures than they did 30 years ago, having dropped from 53 percent in 1964-65 to 38 percent in 1994-95 (Nelson and Schneider 1995). This pattern of decline is found in every state.

## Supplemental Income

The base salary paid to teachers as compensation for meeting their teaching responsibilities may not represent their total school-related earnings. In 1993-94, about one-half of all full-time teachers ( 51 percent) earned additional money for extra work in their own or another school or earned some type of supplemental pay, such as a merit bonus (tables 6.2 and A6.6). This extra work might have included teaching summer

Figure 6.4
Average annual salary (in 1995 constant dollars) of all public school teachers and beginning public school teachers: Selected school years ending 1960-95
1995 constant dollars


SO U RCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, The Condition of Education 1996, 169.
school; working in a nonteaching job at their own or another school during the summer; or working on extracurricular or other activities during the school year (such as coaching, sponsoring a student activity, or teaching evening classes). For those with additional school-related earnings, the average was about $\$ 2,500$. Earning additional compensation during the school year was much more common than either type of summer employment (42 percent earned money during the school year versus 13 percent for teaching summer school and 6 percent for summer nonteaching responsibilities).

Some teachers supplement their school salaries by holding nonschool jobs. In 1993-94, 26 percent of all fulltime teachers had a nonschool job either during the summer or during the school year (tables 6.2 and A6.7). The average amount earned from such jobs was about \$5,000.

Table 6.2
Percentage of full-time teachers who earned various types of supplemental school and nonschool income and average amounts earned by those with each type of income, by sector: 1993-94

|  | Total | Public | Private |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Any supplemental <br> school income <br> Summer school salary | 50.5 | 51.8 | 39.8 |
| Summer nonteaching <br> job in a school | 5.8 | 12.4 | 13.5 |
| Additional school year <br> compensation | 42.3 | 44.2 | 8.3 |
| Average amount of all <br> supplemental <br> school income | $\$ 2,522$ | $\$ 2,532$ | $\$ 2,412$ |
| Any nonschool earnings | 25.6 | 24.8 | 31.1 |
| Average amount of <br> nonschool earnings | $\$ 4,993$ | $\$ 5,112$ | $\$ 4,249$ |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).

In the full-time teaching force, public school teachers were more likely than private school teachers to earn supplemental income from their own or another school. On the other hand, outside jobs were more common for private school full-time teachers than their public school counterparts in 1993-94. Private school teachers may have a greater need to supplement their income because their sal aries tend to be lower, but they might also turn more frequently to nonschool employment because their schools provide fewer opportunities for them to supplement their income.

For both public and private school teachers, characteristics associated with greater supplemental school income and nonschool employment include teaching at the secondary rather than elementary level, being male, being under 30 years of age rather than over 40 years, and not being married (tables A6.6 and A6.7). These differences reflect variation in factors such as the availability of employment opportunities, the teachers' need for additional income, the amount of time they have available to work, and whether or not they want to work. For example, secondary schools tend to have more extracurricular activities than elementary schools and therefore more opportunities for their teachers to earn additional school-related income, and married
teachers may not need the additional income if they have spouses who work.

## Benefits

Benefits constitute an important part of a teacher's compensation package. M ost employees consider medical insurance a critical benefit, and in the aggregate teachers are well covered in this regard. In 1993-94, 88 percent of all full-time teachers in public schools received medical insurance paid for entirely or in part by their school or district (tables 6.3 and A6.8). O ther key benefits they received included dental insurance ( 66 percent), group life insurance ( 62 percent), and pension contributions ( 63 percent). A majority of parttime public school teachers received each of these benefits, but they were less likely than full-time teachers to receive them: 78 percent had health insurance, 60 percent had dental insurance, 55 percent had group life insurance, and 59 percent received pension contributions (figure 6.5).

As with sal aries, private school teachers lag behind public school teachers with respect to benefits. Both fulland part-time private school teachers were less likely

Table 6.3
Percentage of full-time teachers who received various employee benefits, by public school district and private school size: 1993-94

|  | Medical <br> insurance | Dental <br> insurance | Pension <br> contribution | Group <br> life <br> insurance |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 85.8 | 63.4 | 61.9 | 59.0 |
| Public districts | 88.3 | 66.4 | 63.2 | 61.5 |
| District size |  |  |  |  |
| Less than 1,000 | 82.7 | 48.9 | 56.8 | 44.2 |
| 1,000-4,000 | 87.8 | 63.5 | 62.8 | 61.9 |
| 5,000-9,999 | 89.4 | 66.6 | 64.0 | 62.8 |
| 10,000 or more | 89.0 |  | 63.5 | 64.5 |
| Private schools | 66.2 | 39.9 | 51.8 | 39.6 |
| School size |  |  |  |  |
| Less than 150 | 50.3 | 27.0 | 31.8 | 23.4 |
| 150-499 | 67.2 | 39.9 | 51.6 | 38.5 |
| 500-749 | 72.3 | 42.0 | 61.7 | 47.7 |
| 750 or more | 76.1 | 51.8 | 74.1 | 59.5 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

Figure 6.5
Percentage of teachers receiving various benefits, by teaching status and sector: 1993-94



SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).
dren: 15 percent of full-time and 14 percent of parttime teachers received this benefit in 1993-94.

## Comparisons With 0 ther Professions and 0 ther Countries

## 0 ther Professions

Teachers have long complained that they receive less compensation than others with similar levels of education and skill (Johnson 1990; Lortie 1975). Among bachelor's degree recipients who were employed full time, teachers' average prose literacy skills were similar to those of many other professionals in 1992 (table $6.4)$. Only scientists had measurably higher scores. Teachers' average earnings, however, were often considerably lower than those of other bachelor's degree recipients (figure 6.6). Some of these differences disappear when the number of weeks worked are taken into account, but even so, teachers' weekly earnings were lower than the average earnings for all bachelor's degree recipients.

The Teacher Follow-up Survey shows that 1993-94 teachers who left teaching for another occupation in 1994-95 did not immediately earn more than they had made in teaching (tables 6.5 and A6.12). For teachers who left public or private schools, their average total income was about the same in their new occupation as it had been in teaching. The only leavers with apparent increases were those who left teaching for a nonteaching job within elementary/secondary education (to become a principal, for example). H owever, these differences were not statistically significant. Although they may not have been earning more immediately, teachers who left teaching may have done so with the expectation that they would earn more in the long run. After all, their 1993-94 teaching salary reflects their number of years of experience in teaching, which was sometimes substantial, while their 1994-95 salary is what they were paid in the first year in their new occupation. As a final caution with respect to comparing leavers' new income with their previous income as teachers, it should be noted that they may have had a change in employment status (from full- to part-time or vice versa). A retired teacher who took a part-time job, for example, could easily earn less than he or she did as a teacher, even if the new salary rate were higher.

Table 6.4
Average prose literacy scores and labor market outcomes of full-time employed bachelor's degree recipients, by occupation: 1992

|  | Average prose literacy scores | Average annual earnings in 1991 | Average weekly wage last week | Average weeks worked in 1991 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 334 | \$38,530 ${ }^{1}$ | \$805 ${ }^{1}$ | $49^{1}$ |
| Occupation |  |  |  |  |
| Scientists | $354{ }^{1}$ | 39,320 ${ }^{1}$ | 805 | $49^{1}$ |
| Lawyers and judges | 352 | 71,223 ${ }^{1}$ | 1,871 | $49^{1}$ |
| Accountants, auditors | 344 | 38,463 ${ }^{1}$ | $832^{1}$ | $50^{1}$ |
| Privatesector executives, managers | 341 | 56,044 ${ }^{1}$ | 1,052 ${ }^{1}$ | $51^{1}$ |
| Postsecondary teachers | 340 | 47,867 | 924 | 48 |
| Engineers | 339 | 48,408 ${ }^{1}$ | 952 | $50^{1}$ |
| Physicians | 335 | 121,120 ${ }^{1}$ | 2,454 ${ }^{1}$ | 49 |
| Teachers ${ }^{2}$ | 333 | 25,983 | 568 | 45 |
| Writers and artists | 332 | 29,507 | 589 | 46 |
| Social workers | 332 | 26,739 | 551 | $50^{1}$ |
| Sales representatives | 328 | 39,872 ${ }^{1}$ | 900 | $49^{1}$ |
| Education administrators | 326 | 44,130 ${ }^{1}$ | $888{ }^{1}$ | $50^{1}$ |
| Registered nurses | 326 | $33,981{ }^{1}$ | $741^{1}$ | 49 |
| Sales supervisors, proprietors | 316 | 32,720 | 669 | $51^{1}$ |

${ }^{1}$ Statistically significant difference from teachers.
${ }^{2}$ Includes prekindergarten and kindergarten teachers, elementary and secondary school teachers, teachers in special education, and teachers not elsewhere categorized.
N OTE: Individuals scoring between 326 and 375 were able to integrate or synthesize information from complex or lengthy passages. For example, at proficiency level 328, test-takers were able to state in writing an argument made in a lengthy newspaper article.
SO U RCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, National Adult Literacy Survey, 1992, published in The Condition of Education 1995, 160.

Table 6.5
Average total annual income of 1993-94 teachers who left teaching, by sector, year, and 1994-95 occupation:
1993-94 and 1994-95

|  | Public |  | Private |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\begin{gathered} \text { 1993-94 } \\ \text { (W hile teaching) } \end{gathered}$ | 1994-95 (W hile not teaching) | $\begin{gathered} \text { 1993-94 } \\ \text { (W hile teaching) } \end{gathered}$ | 1994-95 (W hile not teaching) |
| Total | \$33,379 | \$30,408 | \$22,699 | \$22,004 |
| 1994-95 occupation |  |  |  |  |
| M anagers and professionals | 29,252 | 25,209 | 20,377 | 19,630 |
| N onteaching elementary | 35,721 | 38,572 | 24,895 | 26,220 |
| Technical/services/clerical | 32,476 | 14,534 | 23,267 | 21,218 |
| Other | 34,639 | 23,132 | 21,771 | 20,168 |

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire) and Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.

Figure 6.6
Average annual earnings of bachelor's degree recipients, by occupation: 1991


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, National Adult Literacy Survey, 1992, published in The Condition of Education 1995, 160.

## Comparison With 0 ther Countries

Comparing salaries meaningfully across countries requires some adjustment for differences in standards of living. Table 6.6 summarizes OECD's efforts to compare teachers' salaries internationally by various measures. By one measure, teachers in the United States in 1992 were better off than teachers in other countries: average teacher salaries in the United States (beginning and maximum) appear higher than the average for 18 countries (mostly European). By another measure, however, teachers in the United States
appear relatively less well off. W hen teachers' salaries are compared to the per capita $G$ ross D omestic Product (GDP), an index of the economic well being of the country's population, the United States is below the average.

The ratio of the salary at 15 years' experience to the beginning salary in the United States is right at the 18country average, but the time it takes to get from the beginning to the maximum salary is less than average (16 years as opposed to 24 or 25 years). Table A6.13 shows country-by-country comparisons.

Table 6.6
Annual teacher salaries in public primary and lower secondary institutions in equivalent U.S. dollars converted using PPPs, ${ }^{1}$ by country, 1994

|  | Primary teachers |  |  | Lower secondary teachers |  |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | United States | Country mean ${ }^{2}$ |  | United States | Country mean ${ }^{2}$ |
| Starting salary | $\$ 22,753$ | $\$ 18,702$ |  | $\$ 22,265$ | $\$ 19,685$ |
| Salary at 15 years' <br> experience | 30,716 | 24,745 |  | 29,577 | 26,460 |
| Salary at top of scale | 38,142 | 29,946 | 39,292 | 31,817 |  |
| Ratio of starting salary <br> to per capita GD | 0.9 | 1.1 | 0.9 | 1.1 |  |
| Ratio of salary at 15 <br> years experience to <br> per capita GD P | 1.2 | 1.4 | 1.2 | 1.5 |  |
| Ratio of salary at 15 <br> years experience to | 1.3 | 1.3 | 1.3 | 1.3 |  |
| starting salary | 16 | 25 | 16 | 25 |  |
| Years from starting to <br> top salary |  |  |  |  |  |

${ }^{1}$ Converted using "purchasing power parity (PPP) rates," which are conversion factors between foreign currencies and the U.S. dollar that reflect the domestic purchasing power of each national currency. By using PPP rates rather than market exchange rates, teachers' pay in other countries is not distorted by market fluctuations in currency exchange rates.
${ }^{2}$ Includes Austria, Belgium, Denmark, Finland, France, Germany, Greece, Ireland, Italy, Netherlands, New Zealand, Norway, Portugal, Spain, Sweden, Switzerland, Turkey and the United States.

SO URCE: Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development, Education at a Glance: OECD Indicators (Paris: 1996), 149.

## Conclusion

Teacher compensation is an important issue. It affects the attractiveness of the profession to the college-educated population and can be an important consideration for teachers weighing the costs and benefits of staying in the profession. In addition, differences in compensation among districts and schools have important equity implications, putting poorer districts at a disadvantage.

On average, public school teachers earn more and receive more benefits than their private school counterparts. W ithin the public sector regional variation exists that is partly, but not entirely, accounted for by differences in cost of living: scheduled salaries tend to be
higher in the M idwest than South despite similar costs of living. Districts with the highest percentages of lowincome students tend to have the lowest scheduled salaries, which raises serious equity concerns.

About half of all full-time teachers earn more than their base salary (from their own or another school) by teaching summer school, holding a nonteaching summer job in a school, or performing additional work during the school year. In addition, about one in four teachers has earnings from a nonschool job. Those who leave teaching for an administrative job within elementary/secondary education tend to earn more than they did teaching, but those who leave for other occupations do not immediately earn more, on average, than they did teaching.

# Teachers' Perceptions of Their Work Environments and Job Satisfaction 

In addition to issues of teacher compensation, the teacher-oriented reform reports of the mid-1980s drew attention to the importance of teachers' work environments for enhancing their effectiveness and guarantee ing an adequate supply of well-qualified teachers (Carnegie Forum 1986; H olmes Group 1986). This theme persists in contemporary discussions of how best to reform the structure of the occupation ( N ational Commission on Teaching and America's Future (N CTAF) 1996). Some aspects of teachers' work environments that reformers and researchers have examined are the degrees to which

- administrators support teachers in interactions with parents and students, provide instructional leadership and clear expectations for student and teacher performance, and recognize teachers' accomplishments (M itchell, Ortiz, and Mitchell 1987; Rosenholtz 1991);
- teachers participate in school-wide decisions and have control over policies that affect instruction (Goodlad 1984; R osenholtz 1991); ${ }^{1}$
- the faculty of a school cooperate in instruction and in enforcement of disciplinary policy (Rosenholtz 1991); and
- teachers have access to the materials and equipment they need (G oodlad 1984; Johnson 1990).

These and other studies have found some empirical evidence that these aspects of teachers' work environments affect both their ability to work effectively with children and also the length of time they remain in the profession. Inadequate instructional leadership from the principal, for example, may limit the coordination of instruction among teachers and grade levels, making individual teachers' jobs all the more difficult (M itchell, O rtiz, and M itchell 1987). Similarly, when teachers inconsistently enforce school rules for student
behavior, student misbehavior may interfere with instruction.

In addition to their direct impact on teachers' effectiveness with their students, teachers' working environments affect the profession in other ways. Working conditions that limit their effectiveness with students may also affect their decisions about changing schools or professions. Teachers who are frustrated in their work are more likely to moveto another school or leave the profession altogether, as data in this chapter and the next illustrate.

This chapter uses data from the 1993-94 Schools and Staffing Survey (SASS) and the 1994-95 Teacher Follow-up Survey (TFS) to examine several aspects of teachers' work environments and their satisfaction with them. The chapter begins by discussing teachers' perceptions of their administrators' leadership and support for teachers and their opinions about their colleagues: whether teachers in their school enforced rules consistently, shared beliefs, had a common mission, and cooperated with each other. The chapter next addresses teachers' job satisfaction from multiple viewpoints, and concludes by connecting teachers' perceptions of and satisfaction with various aspects of their work with their plans to remain in the profession.

## Administrative Leadership and Support

In the 1993-94 SASS, teachers indicated how much they agreed with statements about various aspects of their principals' performance, generally giving their principals high marks. For example, 86 percent of

[^25]teachers thought their principal communicated expectations for the school well, 82 percent that the principal enforced rules, and 80 percent that their administrator was supportive and encouraging (figure 7.1). Although still a majority, somewhat fewer (70 percent) felt that teachers in their schools were recognized for a job well done. Finally, less than one-half of teachers reported that their principal talked with them frequently about their instructional practices.

Teachers' perceptions of principal support and leadership varied with a number of school characteristics. Public school teachers were consistently less likely than their peers in private schools to agree with these statements about the leadership in their schools (tables 7.1
and A7.1). In both sectors, elementary-level teachers were more likely than secondary school teachers to believe that their principals were doing a good job in these areas, but in large high schools, department heads may assume some of these responsibilities. Finally, as the proportion of low-income students in their schools increased, public school teachers became more likely to report that their principals frequently talked with them about their instruction.

Recommendations for reform include serious discussions about the support that teachers receive in the early stages of their careers (D arling-H ammond 1995; N CTAF 1996). Therefore, the degree to which principals talked with new teachers about their instruction is

Figure 7.1
Percentage of teachers who agreed with various statements about their school administrations' leadership and support: 1993-94
Percent


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

Table 7.1
Percentage of teachers who agreed with various statements about their school administrations' leadership and support, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94

|  | Communicates <br> expectations <br> to staff | Administration <br> supportive <br> and <br> encouraging | Enforces <br> rules | Talks <br> with me <br> about <br> istructional <br> practices | Staff <br> recognized <br> for job <br> well <br> done |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 86.0 | 80.4 | 81.8 | 45.5 | 69.6 |
| Public | 85.6 | 79.3 | 80.8 | 44.3 | 67.9 |
| Teacher level |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\quad$ Elementary | 87.1 | 81.0 | 83.0 | 50.7 | 72.4 |
| Secondary | 84.0 | 77.5 | 78.4 | 37.4 | 63.1 |
| Free/reduced-price lunch recipients |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5 percent or less | 85.4 | 78.6 | 80.1 | 40.6 | 67.7 |
| 6-20 percent | 84.6 | 78.9 | 80.6 | 41.8 | 67.0 |
| 21-40 percent | 86.0 | 80.4 | 82.6 | 44.7 | 68.0 |
| M ore than 40 percent | 86.2 | 78.8 | 80.2 | 48.0 | 68.8 |
| Private | 88.3 | 88.1 | 88.3 | 53.8 | 80.9 |
| Teacher level |  |  |  |  |  |
| Elementary | 89.0 | 89.3 | 89.5 | 57.9 | 83.6 |
| Secondary | 87.3 | 86.5 | 86.6 | 48.2 | 77.3 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).
of particular interest. Teachers in the first three years of their careers were generally more likely than their more experienced colleagues to report receiving support from their principal on instructional matters (figure 7.2).

## Cooperation Among Colleagues

Some research indicates that school culture has a profound effect on teachers' commitment to their school and career (Darling-H ammond and Sclan 1996; M itchell, Ortiz, and M itchell 1987; Rosenholtz 1991). O ne component of a school culture that is conducive to teacher commitment is a common set of values and goals among teachers and other staff (Rosenholtz 1991). In 1993-94, a large majority of teachers agreed that their colleagues shared their beliefs and had a similar mission for the school ( 85 percent) and that staff
worked cooperatively (79 percent) (figure 7.3 and tables 7.2 and A7.2). For both of these factors, agree ment was stronger among teachers in private schools than in public schools and among elementary than secondary teachers (table 7.2)

About two-thirds of teachers, somewhat fewer than those recognizing a shared mission, thought that student conduct rules were consistently enforced by teachers in their schools (figure 7.3). In particular, as the proportion of low-income students in their schools increased, public school teachers were more likely to report that teachers in their schools enforced the rules (table 7.2). H owever, confidence in staff solidarity on enforcing rules was weaker among public secondary teachers, where fewer than one-half agreed that rules were consistently enforced, than among public elementary teachers and private school teachers at either level.

Figure 7.2
Percentage of teachers who reported that their principals talked with them frequently about instructional matters, by sector and years of teaching experience: 1993-94


SO URCE: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).

Table 7.2
Percentage of teachers who agreed with various statements about their colleagues, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94

|  | Public |  |  | Private |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | School rules enforced by all teachers | Colleagues share beliefs and mission | G reat deal of cooperative effort among staff | School rules enforced by all teachers | Colleagues share beliefs and mission | Great deal of cooperative effort among staff |
| Total | 61.7 | 84.2 | 77.5 | 77.4 | 93.3 | 90.5 |
| Teacher level |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Elementary | 74.2 | 88.1 | 81.3 | 83.7 | 95.5 | 91.6 |
| Secondary | 48.4 | 80.0 | 73.5 | 68.9 | 90.2 | 88.9 |
| Free/reduced-price lunch recipients |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5 percent or less | 57.6 | 83.2 | 78.3 | - | - | - |
| $6-20$ percent | 58.9 | 83.1 | 77.2 | - | - | - |
| 21-40 percent | 63.0 | 85.3 | 78.9 | - | - | - |
| M ore than 40 percent | 65.0 | 84.8 | 76.7 | - | - | - |

- N ot computed for private schools.

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).


## Availability of Resources

About threequarters of all teachers- 73 percent in public schools and 86 percent in private schoolsagreed that necessary materials (such as textbooks, supplies, and a copy machine) were available to the staff as needed (tables 7.3 and A7.2). H owever, the proportion of teachers who agreed with this statement varied among different types of schools. In the public sector, for example, teachers in larger schools and districts were less likely than those in smaller schools or districts to report that necessary materials were available. Similarly, teachers in schools with larger proportions of low-income students were less likely than their counterparts in schools with relatively fewer low-income students to report that necessary materials were available as needed. ${ }^{2}$

In the public sector, the type of community in which teachers taught was also related to the relative frequency with which they reported they had access to necessary materials. W hereas about two-thirds of central city teachers reported that necessary materials were avail-
able, about threequarters of their peers in other types of communities did so. Among private school teachers, no such differences were observed.

Relatively few teachers in either sector- 16 percent among public school teachers and 10 percent among private- reported that their principals were poor at getting resources for their schools (tables 7.3 and A7.1). M oreover, teachers in different types of public schools did not vary much with respect to their perceptions of principals resource acquisition.

## Satisfaction With Salary

Teachers earn less than other professionals with comparable levels of education (see chapter 6; Salmon 1988), and the divergence in salaries grows with professional work experience. As a result, people do not choose to teach with the goal of earning a high income; rather, they are attracted to the profession because they like working with children, they want to help improve the lives of young people or contribute to the community, or they want to work in a given subject area (Andrew 1983; Book, Freeman, and Brousseau 1985; Lortie 1975). N evertheless, when teachers' pay diminishes sharply relative to that of other professionals, as occurred during the 1970s, teachers are likely to be dissatisfied with their pay and perhaps to consider changing occupations. Lower salaries may also reduce the supply of new entrants into the profession.

M easuring teachers' satisfaction with their salaries, however, is no simple task. Teachers, as well as other employees, may assess the adequacy of their salaries in different ways. Some may compare their salary with what they think they could earn in other professions (or what they know other teachers earn); some may look at the increase since they started teaching; and others may consider their salary in relation to their job's rewards, workload, responsibilities, and stress.

[^26]Table 7.3
Percentage of teachers who agreed with various statements about resource availability in their schools, by sector and selected school characteristics: 1993-1994

|  | Public |  | Private |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Necessary materials available | Principal at getting resources | Necessary materials available | Principal is getting resources |
| Total | 73.1 | 16.1 | 85.7 | 10.4 |
| School size |  |  |  |  |
| Less than 150 | 78.0 | 17.3 | 84.9 | 12.7 |
| 150-499 | 74.4 | 16.1 | 83.5 | 10.3 |
| 500-749 | 74.4 | 14.3 | 90.6 | 10.3 |
| 750 or more | 71.3 | 17.7 | 90.8 | 5.6 |
| Free/reduced-price lunch recipients |  |  |  |  |
| 5 percent or less | 80.4 | 15.0 | - | - |
| 6-20 percent | 76.0 | 15.5 | - | - |
| 21-40 percent | 74.5 | 16.2 | - | - |
| M ore than 40 percent | 68.0 | 17.0 | - | - |
| Community type |  |  |  |  |
| C entral city | 66.1 | 17.3 | 85.2 | 10.7 |
| Urban fringe/large town | 74.7 | 14.8 | 85.7 | 10.7 |
| Rural/small town | 76.6 | 16.3 | 87.0 | 9.1 |
| District size |  |  |  |  |
| Less than 1,000 | 79.6 | 17.8 | - | - |
| 1,000-4,999 | 75.9 | 16.1 | - | - |
| 5,000-9,999 | 73.5 | 15.0 | - | - |
| 10,000 or more | 69.5 | 16.4 | - | - |

- N ot computed for private schools.

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Q uestionnaires).

D ifferent question wording may also produce disparate responses from teachers on their satisfaction with their salaries. For example, one 1996 national survey of teachers indicated that only 17 percent thought they were paid enough, with 78 percent saying they were not paid enough, given "the amount and quality of work [they] do" (Feistritzer 1996). SASS respondents, on the other hand, were asked to indicate the degree to which they agreed with the following statement: "I am satisfied with my teaching salary." About 45 percent of teachers in the 1993-94 SASS reported that they agreed or strongly agreed with this statement (figure
7.4, tables 7.4 and A7.3), a figure considerably higher than the 17 percent who thought they were paid "enough" only two or three years later.

In fact, there was considerable variation in 1993-94 teachers' satisfaction with their salaries. Although their salaries did not differ, public school teachers of different racial-ethnic backgrounds varied in the degree to which they were satisfied with their salaries: one-half of black, non-H ispanic teachers in public schools strongly disagreed with the statement "I am satisfied with my teaching salary," and an additional one in four dis-

Figure 7.4
Percentage distribution of teachers according to their level of agreement with the statement I am satisfied with my teaching salary, by sector: 1993-94


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).
agreed somewhat. This lack of satisfaction among black, non-H ispanic teachers occurred even though on average neither their base salaries nor their total school salaries differed from those of other racial-ethnic groups. Differences in satisfaction among racial-ethnic groups may be related to differences in the schools or communities in which teachers with different racial-ethnic backgrounds taught. Nevertheless, racial-ethnic differences in teachers' satisfaction with their salaries may contribute to the discrepancy between the proportion of minority students and teachers if they affect the rate at which minority teachers enter or leave the profession.

Teachers in public central city schools and in schools in the largest districts were less likely than teachers in
other types of communities or smaller districts, respectively, to be satisfied with their salaries. This may be related, at least in part, to cost of living differences or perceived differences in the difficulty of the job in different types of schools.

Finally, teachers' satisfaction with their salaries has improved since the late 1980s. In 1987-88, 8 percent of public school teachers strongly agreed that they were satisfied with their salaries, and by 1993-94 that figure had increased to 12 percent (figure 7.5). A small increase in the percentage of private school teachers who strongly agreed that they were satisfied with their sal aries al so occurred over these six years, from 12 to 14 percent (table 7.4).

Table 7.4
Percentage distribution of teachers according to their level of agreement with the statement I am satisfied with my teaching salary, teachers' average base salary, and teachers' average total school income, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94

|  | Percentage distribution of teachers |  |  |  | Average base salary | Average total school income* |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Strongly agree | Somewhat agree | Somewhat disagree | Strongly disagree |  |  |
| Total | 12.5 | 32.0 | 24.7 | 30.8 | \$32,031 | \$32,292 |
| Public | 12.3 | 32.6 | 24.8 | 30.3 | 33,666 | 33,925 |
| Race-ethnicity |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Black, non-Hispanic | 5.2 | 21.9 | 22.5 | 50.3 | 33,652 | 34,053 |
| W hite, non-H ispanic | 13.1 | 33.7 | 25.0 | 28.2 | 33,696 | 33,931 |
| 0 ther | 9.3 | 29.3 | 24.3 | 37.1 | 33,243 | 33,690 |
| Community type |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| C entral city | 8.6 | 28.0 | 25.6 | 37.8 | 34,112 | 34,476 |
| Urban fringe/large town | 16.3 | 35.0 | 23.1 | 25.6 | 37,732 | 37,993 |
| Rural/small town | 11.9 | 33.8 | 25.4 | 28.8 | 30,262 | 30,450 |
| D istrict size |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Less than 1,000 | 13.3 | 36.1 | 25.9 | 24.7 | 28,050 | 28,240 |
| 1,000-4,999 | 15.1 | 37.5 | 23.7 | 23.7 | 33,847 | 34,047 |
| 5,000-9,999 | 15.5 | 33.0 | 23.3 | 28.2 | 34,936 | 35,154 |
| 10,000 or more | 8.2 | 27.8 | 26.0 | 38.0 | 33,889 | 34,215 |
| Private | 13.5 | 28.1 | 24.1 | 34.3 | 20,753 | 21,018 |
| Race-ethnicity |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Black, non-Hispanic | 19.4 | 19.1 | 13.2 | 48.3 | 19,500 | 20,058 |
| W hite, non-H ispanic | 13.2 | 28.6 | 24.2 | 34.0 | 20,817 | 21,065 |
| 0 ther | 14.8 | 25.5 | 27.5 | 32.2 | 20,317 | 20,709 |
| Community type |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| C entral city | 13.3 | 27.2 | 23.6 | 35.9 | 21,507 | 21,806 |
| U rban fringe/large town | 13.0 | 27.5 | 24.6 | 34.9 | 21,616 | 21,884 |
| Rural/small town | 14.8 | 31.2 | 24.0 | 30.0 | 17,434 | 17,613 |

*Includes academic year base salary, additional school income from extracurricular activities, summer teaching salary, and earnings from a nonteaching summer job in a school.
N OTE: Percentages may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School, Teacher, and Teacher D emand and Shortage Q uestionnaires).

Figure 7.5
Percentage distribution of public school teachers according to their level of agreement with the statement I am satisfied with my teaching salary: 1987-88 and 1993-94


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1987-88 and 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).

## Satisfaction With 0 ther Aspects of Work

Recognizing that teachers are not drawn to their profession with extensive financial rewards in mind, their work must satisfy them in other ways that are important to them. O ne aspect of work that has received much attention among educators and reformers is professional status (C arnegie Forum 1986; H olmes G roup 1986; N CTAF 1996). These commissions noted that if all students are to meet the high standards required by a competitive global economy, then teachers must undergo additional training and take on additional roles and responsibilities. These reformers also argue that if the public expects teachers to meet these new demands, then they must also expect to reward teachers with greater respect, higher pay, and greater professional recognition and advancement opportunities.

Furthermore, in addition to professional status, a number of other aspects of their work have historically been
particularly important to teachers. Previous studies have found that the people who enter teaching find job security, the opportunity to work in an academic field in which they are interested, and autonomy on the job to be important features of work, and because teaching as an occupation tends to have these characteristics these people are attracted to it (Lortie 1975). On the other hand, teaching is also noted for unmanageable work loads, requiring teachers to juggle preparation for class, evaluation of student work, supervision of students outside school hours both on- and off-site, parent conferences, curriculum development, and participation in school committees in addition to classroom teaching (Johnson 1990; Lortie 1975).

TheTFS data allow comparisons between the satisfaction of teachers who remained in the classroom and that of their peers who left teaching and were employed elsewhere in 1994-95, as well as examination of teachers' satisfaction with their work over time. The reader is cautioned to keep in mind that theT FS data cannot be
number of frequently cited obstacles to teacher satisfaction, including the manageability of their work (63 percent), the resources available to do their work ( 60 percent), the professional prestige of teaching ( 58 percent), and their salaries (58 percent). ${ }^{3}$

## Comparisons With Other Professions

Those 1993-94 teachers who left teaching for other occupations were more likely than those who stayed to report that they were satisfied with most aspects of work. For example, 81 percent to 83 percent of former teachers who had become managers or professionals, salespeople or clerks, or entered some other occupation outside elementary/secondary education were satisfied

[^27]Table 7.5a
Percentage of 1993-94 teachers who were very or somewhat satisfied with various aspects of 1994-95 job, by teaching status and occupation: 1994-95

|  | O verall satisfaction | Professional prestige | Evaluation | $M$ anageability of work | Resources available | General working conditions | $\begin{gathered} \text { Job } \\ \text { security } \end{gathered}$ | Intellectual challenge |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 82.0 | 58.7 | 74.3 | 63.2 | 60.6 | 78.6 | 88.6 | 87.1 |
| 1994-95 teaching status |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Stayers and movers | 81.7 | 57.7 | 73.8 | 62.5 | 59.8 | 78.1 | 88.7 | 87.2 |
| Leavers | 93.1 | 86.9 | 88.4 | 86.2 | 84.9 | 94.0 | 85.4 | 84.3 |
| 1994-95 occupation (leavers only) |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Employed in education | 96.3 | 93.2 | 92.2 | 79.3 | 80.4 | 89.8 | 84.8 | 95.2 |
| N ot employed in education | - 90.4 | 81.8 | 85.3 | 91.8 | 88.7 | 97.4 | 85.9 | 75.3 |
| $M$ anagers and professionals | 89.0 | 81.4 | 84.0 | 89.1 | 87.4 | 99.0 | 83.1 | 82.9 |
| Technicians, service personnel | 98.1 | 81.1 | 97.8 | 86.2 | 68.6 | 86.1 | 94.2 | 73.9 |
| Sales, clerical |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| occupations | 86.1 | 82.5 | 83.4 | 96.3 | 95.9 | 99.7 | 86.4 | 56.5 |
| 0 ther | 95.8 | 82.3 | 84.5 | 96.9 | 93.9 | 96.1 | 89.0 | 79.6 |

[^28]Table 7.5b
Percentage of 1993-94 teachers who were very or somewhat satisfied with various aspects of 1994-95 job, by teaching status and occupation: 1994-95

|  | Salary | Benefits | Opportunity for advance ment | Support from administrators, managers | Safety of environment | Influence over policy | Autonomy over work | C aliber of colleagues |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 58.1 | 64.8 | 68.6 | 64.3 | 76.1 | 56.7 | 89.1 | 85.4 |
| 1994-95 teaching status |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Stayers and movers | 57.7 | 64.7 | 68.1 | 63.5 | 75.5 | 55.7 | 89.2 | 85.3 |
| Leavers | 69.0 | 67.5 | 85.0 | 88.2 | 94.0 | 87.7 | 88.2 | 86.9 |
| 1994-95 occupation (leavers only) |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Employed in education | 66.9 | 75.4 | 88.5 | 90.7 | 90.3 | 89.8 | 91.7 | 90.3 |
| N ot employed in education $M$ anagers and | 70.8 | 61.0 | 82.2 | 86.2 | 97.0 | 85.9 | 85.3 | 84.1 |
| professionals | 72.6 | 63.4 | 83.8 | 85.6 | 98.1 | 85.1 | 88.8 | 81.1 |
| Technicians, service personnel | 89.7 | 69.3 | 82.6 | 67.9 | 99.5 | 81.6 | 85.4 | 83.5 |
| Sales, clerical occupations | 51.2 | 55.0 | 83.9 | 92.2 | 96.9 | 89.2 | 72.3 | 86.4 |
| Other | 82.0 | 57.1 | 74.6 | 90.1 | 92.6 | 86.4 | 92.8 | 90.0 |

- Too few cases for a reliable estimate.

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National C enter for Education Statistics, Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.
with the professional prestige of their jobs, compared with 58 percent of teachers (table 7.5a and A7.4a). Among former teachers who continued to work in elementary or secondary education in some nonteaching capacity, 93 percent reported that they were satisfied with the professional prestige of their new jobs. Similar differences were observed in 1993-94 teachers' satisfaction with other aspects of their 1994-95 jobs.

## Comparisons 0 ver Time

It is interesting to note that with respect to two important job characteristics, teachers in 1994-95 were satisfied more often than teachers in 1988-89 had been. In 1988-89, 80 percent of public school teachers and 87 percent of private school teachers reported that they were satisfied with the intellectual challenges posed by their work (table 7.6). By 1994-95, these proportions had risen to 87 percent in the public sector and 91 percent in the private sector. Perhaps more striking, given the attention to career ladders and differentiation of
work and status among teachers during the 1980s, is the rising proportion of teachers who were satisfied with the opportunity for advancement in their work. In 1988-89, 57 percent of public school teachers and 61 percent of private school teachers reported that they were satisfied with the opportunity to advance in their

Table 7.6
Percentage of teachers who were very or somewhat satisfied with selected aspects of their jobs, by sector: 1988-89 and 1994-95

|  | Intellectual <br> challenge |  | O pportunity for <br> advancement |  |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $1988-89$ | $1994-95$ | $1988-89$ | $1994-95$ |  |
| Total | 81.0 | 87.2 | 57.0 | 68.1 |
| Public | 80.2 | 86.6 | 56.8 | 68.0 |
| Private | 87.2 | 91.1 | 61.2 | 68.4 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Teacher Follow-up Surveys: 1988-89 and 1994-95.
work, and in 1994-95, 68 percent of both public and private school teachers were satisfied in this area.

## Would They Choose Teaching Again?

In addition to their answers to direct questions about their satisfaction with various aspects of their work, the SASS Teacher Q uestionnaire asked teachers whether they would become teachers again if they were starting over. As with the direct measures of teachers' satisfaction discussed above, this measure al so indicates that a majority of 1993-94 teachers were satisfied with their occupational choice. Forty percent of teachers reported that they certainly would become teachers again were they to start over, and another 26 percent said they probably would become teachers again. 0 nly 5 percent
of teachers reported that they certainly would not become teachers again (tables 7.7 and A7.5).

As with previous measures of teacher satisfaction, private school and elementary level teachers appear to have been more satisfied than their public school and secondary school colleagues. Also, in both sectors, elementary level teachers were somewhat more likely than secondary level teachers to say they certainly would become a teacher again. ${ }^{4}$ In addition, public school teachers in schools with larger proportions of lowincome children were more likely than their colleagues in more affluent schools to report that they probably or certainly would not become teachers again.

[^29]Table 7.7
Percentage distribution of teachers according to their willingness to become a teacher again, by selected school and teacher characteristics: 1993-94

|  | Certainly <br> would |  |  | Probably <br> would | Chances <br> about even |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | | Probably |
| :---: |
| would not |$\quad$| Certainly |
| :---: |
| would not |

NOTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School and Teacher Questionnaires).

Furthermore, as other measures of teacher satisfaction discussed in this chapter have indicated, teachers were more satisfied with their work in 1993-94 than in 1987-88. W hereas about onethird of 1987-88 teachers reported that they would certainly be willing to become teachers again, 40 percent of 1993-94 teachers reported so (figure 7.6). Similar differences were observed among both public and private school teachers.

## Plans to Remain in Teaching

This final section of the chapter examines the relationships between teachers perceptions of their work environments and their plans to remain in teaching. ${ }^{5}$ Compared with those whose working conditions were less conducive to teachers' effectiveness, teachers who reported that their working conditions were more posi-

Figure 7.6
Percentage of teachers who reported they would certainly become teachers again, by sector: 1987-88 and 1993-94


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1987-88 and 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire).
tive were also more likely to report that they planned to remain in teaching as long as they were able. For example, 40 percent of public school teachers who received a great deal of administrative support planned to stay in teaching as long as they were able, compared with 29 percent of public school teachers who did not receive a great deal of support (tables 7.8 and A7.7).
${ }^{5}$ Teachers' plans to remain in teaching are further examined in chapter 8.

Table 7.8
Percentage of teachers who planned to remain in teaching as long as they were able, by sector and selected perceptions of their work environments: 1993-94

|  | Public | Private |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 32.5 | 49.0 |
| Administrative support |  |  |
| High | 40.1 | 56.1 |
| N ot high | 29.4 | 42.3 |
| Faculty cooperation in school |  |  |
| High | 43.4 | 55.8 |
| N ot high | 30.0 | 41.2 |
| Resource provision in school |  |  |
| High | 45.2 | 58.0 |
| $N$ ot high | 31.4 | 45.9 |
| Rule enforcement in school |  |  |
| High | 37.6 | 54.9 |
| N ot high | 30.4 | 42.3 |
| Students unprepared to learn |  |  |
| $N$ ot serious problem in school | 34.1 | 49.4 |
| Serious problem in school | 28.5 | 39.8 |
| Lack of parent involvement |  |  |
| $N$ ot serious problem in school | 33.6 | 49.5 |
| Serious problem in school | 29.7 | 37.9 |
| Student apathy |  |  |
| N ot serious problem in school | 34.7 | 49.4 |
| Serious problem in school | 25.4 | 39.6 |
| Student disrespect for teachers |  |  |
| $N$ ot serious problem in school | 34.2 | 49.3 |
| Serious problem in school | 25.3 | 41.4 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).

## Conclusion

The SASS and TFS data indicate that teachers' perceptions of their working conditions and their satisfaction with a number of aspects of their work have improved since the late 1980s. Both public and private school teachers were slightly more likely in 1993-94 than in 1987-88 to report that they were satisfied with their salaries. In addition, 1993-94 teachers who were still teaching in 1994-95 were more likely than their counterparts six years earlier to report that they were satisfied with the intellectual challenge of their work and the opportunity for advancement it afforded.

The data presented in this chapter also contribute to the empirical evidence linking teachers' working conditions and their longevity in the profession. Teachers' perceptions of their working conditions were, in fact, related to their plans to remain in teaching. As part of its discussion of teacher supply and demand, the next chapter pursues this issue by exploring the relationship between teachers plans to remain in teaching and their longevity in the profession.

## Teacher Supply and Demand

Large enrollment increases and predicted teacher retire ments have led local, state, and national policymakers to urge increased recruitment of elementary and secondary school teachers (Archer 1996; H endrie 1996; N CTAF 1996; Riley 1996; White 1996). Individual states and localities are experiencing some teacher scarcity, and national N CES projections indicate that by 2006, schools in the United States will enroll 54.6 million children, a 10 percent increase from 1994 (H ussar and Gerald 1996). To handle this increase, NCES estimates that the elementary and secondary teacher work force will need to grow by between 325,000 and 600,000 teachers, depending upon demographic shifts and economic conditions.

If indeed baby-boomer teachers retire in large numbers and enrollments increase as expected over the next decade, determining whether the supply of teachers will meet the anticipated demand may become an important concern. This chapter uses data from the 1993-94 Schools and Staffing Survey (SASS:93-94), the 1994-95 Teacher Follow-up Survey (TFS:94-95), and the First Followup of the 1993 Baccalaureate and Beyond ( $B \& B: 93 / 94$ ) Study to address a number of issues related to the supply of and demand for elementary and secondary school teachers, including the incidence of teaching and preparation to teach among new college graduates, whether teacher shortages were al ready occurring in the early 1990s, how schools filled teaching vacancies when they occurred, and teacher attrition. ${ }^{1}$

## The Supply of Teachers

The vast majority of the nation's teachers are experienced teachers who continue to teach from year to year. In 1993-94, 93 percent of teachers had taught during the previous year and were continuing to teach, either in the same school or in a different school (figure 8.1 and table A8.1). About 5 percent of teachers were new to the profession.

Figure 8.1
Percentage distribution of teachers according to whether they were continuing, first-time, or returning teachers, by sector: 1993-94


SO URCE: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).

In discussions of how to cope with anticipated teacher shortages, researchers and policymakers have suggested that teachers who have left the profession - one component of what is sometimes termed "the reserve pool"- may be a potential source of new hires. In 1993-94, about 2 percent of all teachers had returned to the profession after leaving for at least a year.

[^30]unemployed and seeking work. Almost no teachers came back to the classroom from retirement.

## Teaching and Preparation to Teach Among New College Graduates

In the last decade a number of states have developed alternative certification programs to allow college graduates who did not prepare to teach as undergraduates to obtain full certification to teach without returning to college for extensive course taking (Feistritzer 1993). These programs certify relatively few teachers in the U.S., however, and as has traditionally been the case, new college graduates continue to be one of the major sources of new entrants into the profession.

Some of these new entrants prepared to teach during their college years, either as education majors or as liberal arts majors who also completed the education coursework and practicum experience required for state licensure. O thers teach soon after completing their bachelor's degrees without undergoing formal teacher preparation. These new teachers often work in private schools, teaching in order to earn a living while pursuing graduate studies part time, or to find out whether they want to make the investment in teacher training, or pursue other graduate studies or career options.

In B\&B:93/94, 1992-93 college graduates were asked a number of questions regarding their preparation for teaching and experience as teachers in the year following their graduation from college. ${ }^{2}$ In addition, the $\mathrm{B} \& \mathrm{~B}: 93 / 94$ data collection included graduates' transcripts from the institution through which they were sampled for the 1993 N ational Postsecondary Student Aid Study (NPSAS:93). For the purposes of this analysis, graduates were defined as having prepared to teach if their NPSAS transcripts indicated they had completed student teaching or if in the $B \& B: 93 / 94$ interview they reported that they became certified to teach in the year following graduation.

[^31]Among 1,146,000 bachelor's degree recipients, 8 percent had prepared to teach and actually became teachers by 1994, 3 percent taught without having prepared to teach, and another 4 percent had prepared to teach as undergraduates but did not teach in the year following graduation (table 8.1 and A8.2). ${ }^{3} \mathrm{~N}$ ot surprisingly, graduates who had majored in education were more likely than graduates with other college majors to prepare to teach and then teach in the year following graduation.

Another component of the reserve pool includes college graduates who prepare to teach and do not enter teaching but could at a later date. By 1994, many 1992-93 graduates who had completed student teaching or had been certified to teach had not yet entered the profession. Among graduates who majored in education, 22 percent prepared to, but did not, teach in the year following graduation. M oreover, 51 percent of bachelor's degree recipients who had prepared to teach did not apply for teaching jobs (table A8.3a).

Graduates who had prepared to teach or were considering teaching but had not applied were asked why they did not apply and their responses were coded by telephone interviewers. M ost of the reasons they gave fell into two broad categories. Among the most commonly chosen reasons were those indicating that graduates were not fully prepared or needed to complete some additional steps before teaching, perhaps reflecting the fact that in some states teacher certification requires some graduate study. For example, 33 percent said they had not taken or passed necessary tests, 24 percent

[^32]Table 8.1
Number of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients and percentage distribution according to teaching status and preparation, by undergraduate major: 1994

|  | Number of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients | Teaching status and preparation |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | Taught and prepared | Taught, did not prepare | Did not teach, prepared | Did not teach, did not prepare |
| Total | 1,146,000 | 8.0 | 3.4 | 4.4 | 84.1 |
| M ajor field of study |  |  |  |  |  |
| Business and management | 279,000 | 0.4 | 1.8 | 0.7 | 97.1 |
| Education | 147,000 | 46.4 | 4.2 | 21.6 | 27.9 |
| $M$ athematics, computer science, natural sciences | 217,000 | 4.2 | 2.7 | 2.0 | 91.1 |
| Social sciences | 172,000 | 2.0 | 4.2 | 2.6 | 91.3 |
| Humanities | 116,000 | 6.0 | 7.8 | 3.9 | 82.3 |
| Other | 202,000 | 1.0 | 2.8 | 2.0 | 94.2 |

NOTE: Percentages may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, 1993 Baccalaureate and Beyond Longitudinal Study First Followup, D ata A nalysis System.
wanted to obtain more education, and 2 percent felt they were not yet ready to apply for a teaching job (figure 8.3 and tables A8.3a-b).

Several other reasons that were expressed less frequently indicated that some graduates were ambival ent about teaching, either on its own or in comparison with other options, or were in fact not inclined to teach. For example, 15 percent reported that they had no interest in teaching, 10 percent wanted to pursue other occupations, and 5 percent were offered jobs with larger salaries. Only 3 percent of these graduates were discouraged from teaching by low pay and only 1 percent cited poor teaching conditions as the reason for not applying for a teaching position.

About one-half of bachelor's degree recipients who had taught or were considering teaching did apply for a teaching position after graduation, however, and this proportion varied considerably by college major (figure 8.4 and table A8.4). Among college graduates who had taught or were considering teaching, those who majored in education were considerably more likely than those who had majored in other fields to apply for a teaching position. Nearly threequarters of graduates who applied for teaching positions received offers, and nine out of ten of those who received offers accepted them (table A8.4). ${ }^{4}$

The B\& B:93/94 data indicate that, in total, about 11 percent of those who received bachelor's degrees in 1992-93 had taught in elementary or secondary schools by 1994, of whom the majority (8 percent out of 11 percent) had prepared to teach during their recent undergraduate work. Thus, this one year's college graduating class added about 130,000 teachers to

[^33]Figure 8.3
Of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who prepared to teach but did not apply for teaching jobs, percentage who reported they did not apply for various reasons: 1994


SO U RCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, 1993 Baccalaureate and Beyond Longitudinal Study First Followup, D ata Analysis System.

Figure 8.4
Of 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who had taught, prepared to teach, or were considering teaching, percentage who had applied for a teaching position, by major field of undergraduate study: 1994


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, 1993 Baccalaureate and Beyond Longitudinal Study First Followup, D ata Analysis System.
the teaching work force within a year of completing their degrees. Exactly how many of these graduates remained in teaching, for how long, and how many of their classmates entered teaching later in their post-baccalaureate careers will be examined in future $\mathrm{B} \& \mathrm{~B}: 93$ followups.

## Indicators of Teacher Shortages

Identifying teacher shortages is not an easy matter. For example, although the number of vacant teaching positions at both the school and district levels offers rele vant information, it is not conclusive because schools and districts have several ways of filling teaching vacancies even when shortages occur. M oreover, it is impor-
tant to determine how schools and districts fill vacancies not only because the use of alternative means might indicate shortages that would otherwise be hidden but also because some methods of filling vacancies may affect the quality of instruction.

This section presents a number of indicators of teacher shortage from public school districts and both public and private schoolsthat participated in SASS:93-94. In total, these indicators do not suggest that there was a general shortage of teachers in the early 1990s. H owever, during this period it was more difficult for schools to find fully qualified teachers in some fields than in others, indicating that teachers in these fields may have been in shorter supply.

## District-Level Indicators

## Filling teaching positions

Virtually all of the teaching positions approved by public school districts were filled in 1993-94. On average, less than 1 percent of teaching positions were vacant or temporarily filled by a substitute teacher because suitable candidates could not be found, and virtually no position was withdrawn because suitable candidates could not be found (figure 8.5 and table A8.7). M oreover, this lack of shortage does not appear to be a function of budget tightening: only 0.4 percent of teaching positions in public school districts were withdrawn because of budget cuts.

## U se of incentives to attract teachers

When public school districts include schools in less desirable locations or when positions in some teaching fields are particularly difficult to fill, they sometimes

Figure 8.5
Average percentage of FTE teaching positions filled, vacant or filled with long-term substitute, or withdrawn in public school districts: 1993-94


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Private School and Teacher Demand and Shortage Q uestionnaires).
offer potential teachers pay incentives to attract them to these locations or teaching fields. Therefore, if many districts offer such incentives, it may indicate that teachers for these locations or fields are in short supply. ${ }^{5}$

In 1993-94, only a small proportion of school districts reported offering any of three specific financial incentives to attract teachers to less desirable locations. For example, 5 percent of public school districts offered an increase on the salary schedule to attract teachers to less desirable locations, 4 percent offered some other salary increase, and 2 percent offered a cash bonus (table 8.2).

Furthermore, none of these pay incentives was used extensively to attract teachers to teaching fields. Perhaps because they were less likely to have collective bargaining agreements that regulate teacher salary schedules (see chapter 6), private schools were more likely than public school districts to offer teachers incentives to teach in fields of shortage. Districts in which larger proportions of students received free or reduced-price lunches, an indicator of low income, were more likely than districts with fewer low-income students to report that they offered cash bonuses or other salary increases, but not increases on the salary schedule, to attract teachers to both locations and fields of shortage.

Although relatively few districts used pay incentives to attract teachers to less desirable locations or teaching fields with shortages in 1993-94, even fewer had done so in 1987-88. For example, 1 percent of districts offered cash bonuses to attract teachers to either less desirable locations or fields of shortage in 1987-88, compared with about 2 percent in 1993-94 (figure 8.6 and table A8.8).

Considering all types of pay incentives, 10 percent of public school districts and 19 percent of private schools reported offering some type of financial incentive to

[^34]Table 8.2
Percentage of public school districts and private schools that used various types of pay incentives to recruit or retain teachers in less desirable locations or in fields of shortage, by sector and percent free/reduced-price lunch recipients in public school districts: 1993-94

|  | Less desirable locations* |  |  |  | Fields of shortage |  |  |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\begin{array}{c}\text { Cash } \\ \text { bonus }\end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{c}\text { Steps on } \\ \text { salary } \\ \text { schedule }\end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{c}\text { Other } \\ \text { salary } \\ \text { increase }\end{array}$ |  | $\begin{array}{c}\text { Cash } \\ \text { bonus }\end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{c}\text { Steps on } \\ \text { salary } \\ \text { schedule }\end{array}$ |  | \(\left.\begin{array}{c}Other <br>

salary <br>
increase\end{array}\right]\)

- Too few cases for a reliable estimate.
*T his question was not asked of private schools.
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, N ational Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Private School and Teacher Demand and Shortage Q uestionnaires).

Figure 8.6
Percentage of public school districts that offered various financial incentives to recruit and retain teachers in less desirable locations or in fields of shortage: 1987-88 and 1993-94



SOURC E: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1987-88 and 1993-94 (Teacher Demand and Shortage Questionnaires).
attract teachers to one field or another (tables 8.3, A8.9a-b, and A8.10a-b). Approximately 6 percent of public districts offered incentives for special education teachers, and 3 percent offered incentives for mathematics; science; or ESL (English as a second language), ESOL (English for speakers of other languages), or bilingual education teachers. Private schools appear to have had a special need for teachers in noncore fields or to have been more flexible in their approaches to filling vacancies in these fields. Twelve percent of private schools offered pay incentives to attract teachers to some field other than the eight fields specified in table 8.3.

On the other hand, public school districts and private schools appeared to be more likely to offer free training to prepare staff members to teach in fields of shortage than to offer pay incentives to attract potential candidates. About one in five public school districts offered free training to prepare staff members to teach in at least onefield of shortage (tables 8.3 and A8.10a-b). In addition, among districts where more than 40 percent of the students received free or reduced-price lunches,
one in four public school districts offered training in at least one teaching field to cope with teacher shortages in that field (tableA8.10a). ${ }^{6}$

## School-Level Indicators

Although the data just examined indicate that public school districts and private schools had few unfilled vacancies, schools could still experienceteacher shortages that these data would not reveal. Schools may find it more difficult to fill positions in some fields than others, for example, or may fill vacancies by hiring teachers who are not fully qualified to teach in a particular field or cancel classes for lack of a qualified teacher to teach them. This section examines not only whether such phenomena were occurring in 1993-94, but also the degree to which schools with relatively more disadvantaged students experienced greater difficulty than other schools in finding fully qualified teachers.
${ }^{6}$ Because of a change in question wording in the 1993-94 SASS
questionnaires, these proportions cannot be compared over time.

Table 8.3
Percentage of public school districts and private schools that used pay incentives or offered free training to recruit or retain teachers in various fields of shortage: 1993-94

|  | Percentage using pay incentives |  | Percentage offering free training |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Public districts | Private schools | Public districts | Private schools |
| Any field | 10.2 | 19.2 | 19.0 | 24.8 |
| Special education | 6.2 | 3.0 | 12.2 | 8.9 |
| M athematics | 3.2 | 5.1 | 11.3 | 12.4 |
| Computer science | 1.7 | 3.3 | 9.5 | 11.8 |
| Physical sciences | 2.7 | 3.9 | 9.1 | 9.2 |
| Biology or life sciences | 2.8 | 3.6 | 9.1 | 9.2 |
| ESL, ESO L, or bilingual education | 3.2 | 1.2 | 10.1 | 2.6 |
| Foreign languages | 2.0 | 2.4 | 6.1 | 4.1 |
| Vocational/technical education | 2.5 | 0.5 | 6.6 | 2.7 |
| Other | 1.1 | 11.8 | 0.9 | 5.6 |

SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Private School and Teacher D emand and Shortage Q uestionnaires).

## Schools' reports of teaching vacancies

This section discusses the rates at which schools reported vacancies in various fields, and the difficulty they had filling those vacancies. W hen examining the rates at which schools reported vacancies across fields, it is important to note that schools vary in the fields for which they have teaching positions to begin with. For example, elementary schools are unlikely to have teaching positions in vocational education and high schools are unlikely to have general elementary positions. The SASS allowed schools to indicate whether the items on a given field were applicable to their school. Therefore, for each field this analysis excludes schools that did not have vacancies in a given field because there were no positions in that field.

The proportions of schools that reported teaching vacancies varied among teaching fields. For example, whereas 87 percent of schools reported vacant general elementary teaching positions, and 42 percent had vacant positions in English, only 15 percent of schools reported vacancies in business and marketing, and 6 percent in agriculture (figure 8.7).

High proportions of schools with vacancies in a given field, however, do not necessarily indicate a shortage of teachers in that field. First, the probability of having a vacancy in a given field varies with the number of positions the school has in that field. Because schools are likely to have multiple teaching positions in some fields, such as general elementary positions, the proportion of schools with vacancies in these fields is likely to be higher merely because there are more of these teaching positions available to be vacant in a given school. Second, high proportions of schools with vacancies alone do not indicate teacher shortages: if those vacancies are easily filled, teachers are not in short supply, but rather are highly mobile among schools.

Therefore, the proportion of schools with vacancies must be examined along with the degree of difficulty that administrators have in filling the vacancies. To demonstrate the need to take multiple statistics into

account simultaneously when looking at teacher shortages, this section examines data on the demand and
availability of ESL/bilingual education teachers. ${ }^{7}$ Because the proportion of limited English proficient students is increasing, many believethat ESL and bilingual education teachers may become increasingly difficult to find because of increasing demand.

Was there a shortage of ESL or bilingual education teachers in 1993-94? In that academic year, approximately 32,000 schools reported that they could have had a teaching vacancy in one of thesefields (table 8.4). Of those schools, one-quarter (about 8,000) indicated that they did in fact have a vacant ESL or bilingual education position. Of the approximately 8,000 schools with vacancies, onethird (about 2,700 ) reported that those vacancies were somewhat difficult to fill, nearly onequarter (about 1,900 ) reported that they were very difficult to fill, and 3 percent (about 240) reported that they could not be filled. Thus, about 7 percent of schools with ESL or bilingual teaching positions experienced significant difficulty in filling those positions and only about 1 percent could not find qualified teachers to fill them. ${ }^{8}$

The proportion of low-income students that schools served was related to their difficulty in filling ESL or
bilingual education teaching vacancies. Compared with public schools that enrolled relatively fewer lowincome students, public schools with larger proportions of such students were more likely to report that they both had ESL or bilingual education teaching vacancies and that they could not fill them. Combined, these proportions indicate that among schools that had vacant ESL or bilingual positions and where more than 40 percent of students received free or reduced-price lunches 2 percent of schools could not fill those positions because they could not find qualified teachers.
${ }^{7}$ Tables A8.11a-g present these same data by a number of school characteristics for ESL/bilingual education and 13 additional fields.
${ }^{8}$ The proportion of schools that could have had ESL/bilingual vacancies and found it very difficult or impossible to fill them is computed by multiplying the 25 percent of schools with vacancies by the 26 percent that reported those vacancies were very difficult or impossible to fill. The proportion that found it impossible to fill them is computed by multiplying 25 percent by 3 percent, yielding .75 percent.

Table 8.4
Number of schools that could have had a vacant ESL or bilingual education position; of those schools, percentage with vacancies; and of schools with vacancies, percentage that experienced various levels of difficulty filling the vacancies, by sector and percentage of students receiving free/reduced-price lunch in public school districts: 1993-94

|  | ESL/bilingual education |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Number of schools that could have had vacancies | Percent schools that had vacancy | Of schools with a vacancy, percentage that found it |  |  |
|  |  |  | Somewhat difficult to fill | Very difficult to fill | Could not fill |
| Total | 31,931 | 25.4 | 34.1 | 22.9 | 3.0 |
| Public | 28,047 | 27.3 | 33.9 | 24.1 | 3.1 |
| Free/reduced-price lunch recipients |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5 percent or less | 2,405 | 15.6 | 30.7 | 28.9 | 0.0 |
| 6-20 percent | 7,340 | 22.5 | 37.4 | 23.4 | 1.2 |
| 21-40 percent | 6,298 | 21.3 | 34.3 | 26.4 | 0.9 |
| M ore than 40 percent | 10,439 | 37.1 | 32.4 | 23.8 | 5.4 |
| Private | 3,884 | 11.2 | 36.4 | - | 0.0 |

- Too few cases for a reliable estimate.

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School Q uestionnaire).

## Staffing vacant teaching positions

In addition to filling vacancies with qualified teachers, schools may use a number of methods to staff classes, and the degree to which alternatives are used may indicate how difficult it is for schools to locate fully qualified instructors. M ost schools (94 percent) hired a fully qualified teacher to fill at least one of their teaching vacancies (tables 8.5 and A8.12).

However, when schools were unable to find a fully qualified teacher, public and private schools used different strategies to staff their classes. Whereas public schools were more likely than private schools to hire long- or short-term substitute teachers, private schools were more likely than public schools to assign an administrator or counselor to teach classes for which fully qualified teachers could not be hired.

O ther methods were used in both sectors. Eight percent of public schools and 9 percent of private schools hired less than fully qualified teachers, and no more than 5 percent of schools in either sector canceled planned course offerings, expanded some class sizes, added sections to other's teaching loads, or assigned a
teacher of another subject or grade level or an administrator to teach those classes.

Finally, the methods that public schools used to fill vacancies varied with the student populations they served. Public schools in which more than 40 percent of the students were low income were less likely than schools with lower proportions of low-income students to fill vacancies by hiring a fully qualified teacher (although 91 percent of the former did hire a fully qualified teacher). Schools in which more than 40 percent of the students were low income were also more likely than other schools to hire a less than fully qualified teacher.

## Teacher Attrition

To deliver high-quality education, schools must not only attract talented individuals as teachers but also keep them in the classroom. As noted in chapter 3, teaching experience and expertise are valuable components of teachers' overall qualifications. Therefore, losing experienced teachers can significantly affect the quality of instruction. Understanding how many teach-

Table 8.5
Of schools that had vacancies, percentage that used various methods to fill them, by sector and percentage of students who received free/reduced-price lunch in public school districts: 1993-94

|  | H ired fully qualified teacher | Hired less than fully qualified teacher | C anceled course offerings | Expanded some class sizes | Added sections to other teachers' loads | Assigned a teacher of another subject/ grade level | Assigned an administrator/ counselor | Used substitutes |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 94.2 | 7.7 | 1.3 | 5.0 | 4.1 | 4.5 | 1.8 | 12.2 |
| Public | 94.6 | 7.4 | 1.4 | 5.6 | 4.0 | 4.5 | 0.9 | 14.9 |
| Free/reduced-price lunch recipients |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5 percent or less | 97.4 | 2.5 | 1.4 | 6.1 | 5.0 | 4.2 | 1.0 | 13.9 |
| 6-20 percent | 97.8 | 4.7 | 1.2 | 5.5 | 5.4 | 4.2 | 0.9 | 13.3 |
| 21-40 percent | 96.1 | 6.6 | 0.8 | 5.2 | 3.4 | 5.4 | 0.6 | 11.9 |
| M ore than 40 percent | 90.8 | 11.0 | 1.9 | 6.2 | 3.4 | 4.4 | 1.1 | 19.1 |
| Private | 93.1 | 9.0 | 1.0 | 3.0 | 4.4 | 4.4 | 4.7 | 3.1 |

SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School Q uestionnaire).
move to other schools (figure 8.8 and table A8.13). 0 nly 5 percent of teachers expected to leave the classroom during the next year in order to pursue other activities, including teaching at a college or university, working in a non-teaching position in education, attending college, working in an occupation outside education, caring for family members, or retiring. These proportions differ little from those of 1987-88 teachers regarding their 1988-89 activities.

Figure 8.8
Percentage distributions of teachers according to expected and actual teaching status one year later: 1987-89 and 1993-95


SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1987-88 and 1993-94 (Teacher Questionnaire) and Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1988-89 and 1994-95.

The 1994-95 TFS data indicate that teachers continued teaching in their schools, moved to new schools, and left teaching at about the rates they predicted. Eighty-six percent of 1993-94 teachers were still teaching in the same schools in 1994-95, 7 percent had changed schools, and another 7 percent had left teaching. M oreover, the proportions who stayed, moved, and left between 1993-94 and 1994-95 were comparable to those of six years earlier (figure 8.8 and table A8.14). In general, the attrition rate among private school teachers was greater than that among public school teachers: an average of 12 percent of teachers in the private sector left teaching, compared with 7 percent of public school teachers (table 8.6).

## Leavers' 1994-95 O ccupations

Among school leavers, most retired ( 25 percent), found jobs outside of education (23 percent), or switched to nonteaching jobs in elementary and secondary schools
(19 percent) (tables 8.6 and A8.14). About onefifth had left teaching to care for family members ( 16 percent) or attend college (4 percent).

Compared with public school teachers, private school teachers are younger and less likely to receive benefits, including participation in retirement programs. In addition, there are fewer nonteaching positions available in private than in public schools. ${ }^{9}$ These differences between public and private schools and teachers are consistent with differences between public and private school leavers in the activities they pursued after teaching. For example, public school leavers were about equally likely to take a nonteaching job outside or within elementary/secondary education, with about onefifth of leavers pursuing each of these alternatives. In contrast, about onethird of private school leavers

[^35]Table 8.6
Percentage distribution of 1993-94 teachers according to teaching status in 1994-95; and of leavers, percentage distribution by main activity in 1994-95, by sector and gender: 1993-94 and 1994-95

|  | 1994-95 teaching status |  |  | Leavers' main activity in 1994-95 |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  | Job outside education | Attending college/ university |  | Retirement | Other |
|  | Stayers | M overs | Leavers |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Total | 85.8 | 6.9 | 7.3 | 19.2 | 23.3 | 3.6 | 16.4 | 25.3 | 12.2 |
| Public | 86.3 | 7.1 | 6.6 | 21.2 | 20.4 | 2.2 | 16.2 | 28.7 | 11.3 |
| Gender |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| M ale | 88.3 | 6.5 | 5.2 | 19.8 | 28.6 | 3.3 | - | 35.5 | 12.2 |
| Female | 85.6 | 7.3 | 7.1 | 21.5 | 18.1 | 1.9 | 20.5 | 26.9 | 11.0 |
| Private | 82.1 | 5.8 | 12.1 | 11.9 | 34.1 | 8.6 | 17.1 | 12.6 | 15.7 |
| Gender |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| M ale | 82.1 | 4.8 | 13.1 | 8.5 | 59.1 | 5.6 | - | 12.4 | 14.0 |
| Female | 82.2 | 6.1 | 11.7 | 13.2 | 24.6 | 9.7 | 23.4 | 12.6 | 16.4 |

- Too few cases for a reliable estimate.

NOTE: Percentages may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire) and Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.
agers or professionals, 13 percent became salespeople, 11 percent became clerical workers or administrative support personnel, 9 percent became service workers, 7 percent became postsecondary instructors, and 3 percent became engineers, scientists, or technicians (tables 8.8 and A8.16). Interestingly, women who left public school teaching were more likely than men who had taught in public schools to become managers or professionals (61 percent of female leavers became managers or professionals versus only 39 percent of male leavers).

## Why Do They Leave?

Although some have suggested that teachers leave teaching for better pay or other career opportunities, this belief is not strongly supported by the 1994-95 TFS data. Seven percent of leavers reported leaving to obtain better pay or benefits and 14 percent left to pursue another career, proportions similar to those observed six years earlier (figure 8.9 and table A8.17). Substantial proportions of leavers gave reasons that appeared to be unrelated to teaching. For instance,

Table 8.7
Percentage of 1993-94 teachers who left teaching for other elementary or secondary school occupations by 1994-95; and percentage distribution of those leavers according to non-teaching occupation, by sector and public school teacher gender: 1993-94

|  | Left for <br> other job <br> in education | Administrator | Non-teaching occupation <br> O ther school <br> professionals | Other school <br> employee |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 19.2 | 27.0 | 62.8 | 10.2 |
| Public | 21.2 | 25.2 | 66.2 | 8.6 |
| Gender |  |  |  |  |
| M ale | 19.8 | 60.0 | 28.2 | 11.8 |
| Female | 21.5 | 16.4 | 75.8 | 7.8 |
| Private | 11.9 | 38.7 | 40.3 | 20.9 |

NOTE: Percentages may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire), and Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.

Table 8.8
Percentage distribution of 1993-94 teachers who left teaching by 1994-95 and were employed outside elementary/secondary education according to occupation, by sector and public school teacher gender:

1993-94 and 1994-95

|  | M anagers/ <br> professionals | Engineers/ <br> scientists/ <br> technicians | Post- <br> secondary <br> teachers | Sales | Clerical/ <br> administrative <br> support | Service | Other |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total | 47.7 | 3.0 | 6.6 | 12.8 | 10.6 | 9.0 | 10.2 |
| Public | 54.0 | 3.1 | 5.9 | 12.7 | 8.8 | 7.7 | 7.8 |
| Gender |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| M ale | 38.5 | 9.0 | 9.8 | 9.1 | 4.3 | 8.4 | 20.8 |
| Female | 60.6 | 0.5 | 4.3 | 14.3 | 10.7 | 7.4 | 2.2 |
| Private | 33.7 | 2.9 | 8.2 | 13.1 | 14.5 | 12.0 | 15.6 |

NOTE: Percentages may not sum to 100 due to rounding.
SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire), and Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.

Figure 8.9
Percentage of leavers who left teaching for various reasons: 1988-89 and 1994-95
Percent


SO U RCE: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1988-89 and 1994-95.
approximately 37 percent of leavers reported they left primarily because of family or personal moves, and another 27 percent left to retire or take a sabbatical or other break.

H owever, some teachers (5 percent) did cite dissatisfaction with teaching as their primary reason for leaving. Leavers who left because they were dissatisfied with teaching indicated that they were dissatisfied with the recognition and support that they received from administrators, student discipline problems, and poor student motivation in particular: 32,17 , and 16 percent of dissatisfied school leavers, respectively, chose these as their main areas of dissatisfaction with teaching (figure 8.10 and tables A8.18a-b). Another 10 percent of leavers left because they were more or less dissatisfied with their salaries.

## Conclusion

Is the supply of teachers in the U.S. adequate to the demand?T he SASS:93-94 data examined in this chapter do not indicate national shortages of teachers in general or within specific teaching fields. H owever, teacher supply and demand is a complex issue and this chapter by no means exhausts the analyses that could provide relevant information. Widespread out-of-field teaching, for example, could indicate that administrators are having difficulty filling classrooms with qualified teachers in specific fields. As discussed in chapter 3, 91 percent of public school teachers whose main assignments were in academic subject areas were fully certified to teach those fields, with the remainder about evenly divided between those had no certification to teach in their main assignment fields and those who had some lesser form of certification. H owever, only 57 percent of public school teachers whose other assignment fields were in academic subject areas were fully certified to teach those fields, and 40 percent had no certification to teach in their other assignment field. Thus using certification alone, regardless of the match between teachers' fields of undergraduate and graduate study, a substantial portion of teachers did some amount of out-of-field teaching.

Figure 8.10


Do these indicators point to a teacher shortage? Analysts of the 1987-88 and 1990-91 SASS data have studied the out-of-field teaching phenomenon and concluded that the observed discrepancies between teachers' qualifications and their fields of study represent the vicissitudes of staffing class schedules that vary from semester to semester with virtually the same faculty (and faculty qualifications). Examined in concert with the data presented in this chapter, the 1993-94 SASS data do not point to widespread teacher shortages among or within academic subject areas.

H owever, these data do indicate that schools serving larger proportions of low-income students experienced somewhat greater difficulty finding qualified teachers to fill vacancies. Few districts used pay incentives to attract teachers to fields or locations of shortages, but districts with relatively more low-income students were more likely to do so than districts with fewer such stu-
dents. M oreover, public schools with larger proportions of low-income students were more likely to report both that they had hired a less than fully qualified teacher and that they had used long-term substitutes to fill teaching vacancies. Finally, public school teachers in schools with higher proportions of low-income students were less likely than their peers in more affluent schools to be fully certified to teach in their main assignment fields.

As enrollments increase in the coming decade, some policymakers fear that schools will find it increasingly difficult to hire fully qualified teachers to fill teaching vacancies as they arise. Although the proportion of teachers who left the profession within a given year did not change between 1987-89 and 1993-95, as babyboomer teachers age and retire, teacher attrition could increase, exacerbating the need for new teachers created by increasing enrollments.

## Between the 1980s Reform Reports and 21st Century Goals: Teaching in the 1990s

This report began by describing some of the critical issues related to teachers and teaching that have been discussed by policymakers and educators over the past decade, including teacher recruitment, supply, and demand; initial preparation and continuing professional development; workload; compensation; autonomy and working conditions; and the equity of resources available to schools serving diverse student populations. These issues also underlie the President's 10 point Call to Action for American Education in the 21st Century and the research priorities announced by the $N$ ational Educational Research Policy and Priorities Board (the Board). Given the data reviewed here, where did America's teachers stand regarding these issues in the early- to mid-1990s? In light of contemporary national priorities for education policy and research, what do these issues portend for America's teachers in the 21st century?

## Recruitment: Supply and Demand, Qualifications, and Diversity

The President's $C$ all to Action included a national commitment to ensure that every classroom has a talented and dedicated teacher. M oreover, the B oard called for a national effort to support schools in order to assure that diverse student populations are well served. At the same time, increasing enrollments and an aging teacher work force may make finding the teachers needed to staff all classrooms difficult. To the extent that meeting national goals for talented teachers requires increasing the number of high academic achievers who enter teaching, especially among minority collegegraduates, the challenges of recruiting new teachers will be even more significant.

## O verall Supply and Demand

In the fall of 1996, elementary schools were bursting at the seams, and projections of increasing enrollments, especially among children of minority racial-ethnic
backgrounds (Riley 1996), indicated that the need for teachers will only increase in the coming decades. The data reviewed in this report indicate that earlier predictions regarding an increased demand for teachers overall had not materialized in the early 1990s: teachers left the profession at similar rates in 1987-89 and in 1993-95 (chapter 8), and neither district- nor schoollevel data indicated that teacher shortages were widespread problems. Nevertheless, demand is likely to increase as the turn of the century approaches. The teacher work force is aging (chapter 2 ) and many teachers may begin to retire in the coming decade, adding to the need for teachers posed by increasing enrollments.

## Teacher Q ualifications

Should the demand for teachers rise substantially, the goal of ensuring a talented and dedicated teacher in every classroom may become an even greater challenge than it would otherwise be. In the early 1980s, researchers reported that college graduates who became teachers were less likely to be at the top of their classes than those who entered other professions, and that the teachers with higher educational achievement were al so more likely than others to leave the profession. H owever, the data examined in chapter 3 indicate that the undergraduate achievement of 1992-93 college graduates who entered teaching by 1994 did not differ much from that of other graduates. Although new teachers were more likely than other graduates to have taken remedial English and precollegiate mathematics, relatively few of them had taken these courses, and overall their G PAs were higher than those of other graduates.

M oreover, in 1993-94, teachers were no less qualified than they had been in the late 1980s. Teachers continued to be highly educated relative to the population as a whole, since virtually all had bachelor's degrees and about one-half had at least a master's degree. Somehave suggested that teachers are better prepared to teach if they major in an academic discipline rather than in
education and obtain teacher training later, and in fact relatively more teachers had done so in 1993-94 than in 1987-88. In addition, an analysis that combined teachers' certification status with their formal education (both undergraduate and graduate degrees) indicated that 1 percent of teachers had only an undergraduate minor in their main assignment field and 7 percent had no certification or degree in that field.

H owever, some classrooms were systematically less likely than others to have such qualified teachers. Teachers in public schools serving large proportions of lowincome students tended to be less qualified to teach in their assignment fields than teachers in other schools, regardless of the measure of qualifications being used, whether it be formal education, certification status, years of teaching experience, or teachers' self-assessments of their qualifications.

## Diversity

In addition to teachers' professional training, some researchers and educators believe that teachers' racial-ethnic backgrounds figure prominently in their ability to serve diverse student populations. In 1993-94, the proportion of minority teachers remained lower than the proportion of minority students (chapter 2), which many believe makes the goal of serving diverse student populations well more difficult. Although the Schools and Staffing Survey (SASS) data indicate a slight increase in the proportion of minority teachers since the late 1980s, minority enrollments have grown and are expected to grow even more in the coming years. M oreover, the data do not suggest that the proportion of minority teachers is likely to catch up soon. The Baccalaureate and Beyond Longitudinal Study First Followup (B\& B:93/94) data, for example, indicate that 1992-93 college graduates who entered teaching in the year following graduation were more likely than other graduates to be white, nonH ispanic (chapter 2).

## Professional Development

Talented and dedicated teachers are borne of not only excellent undergraduate and graduate education and
initial professional certification, but also classroom experience and continuing professional development. The National Goal for teacher professional development attests to the belief that becoming an expert in work as complex as teaching requires time, reflection, and the opportunity to consult with other professionals about problems and strategies to solve them.

Moreover, in any profession goals change and new strategies for accomplishing them are developed, and the Board noted that these changes occur in elementary and secondary education as well. The nation's education goals have expanded beyond students' mastery of basic skills to include problem-solving, creativity, and the motivation to continue a lifetime of learning. Furthermore, computers and other electronic technologies are becoming increasingly important tools for improving education. To serve their students well, teachers must learn new techniques for teaching new skills and using new technologies.

M ost teachers reported that they had participated in some form of professional development in the year pre ceding the 1993-94 SASS. H owever, the intensity of teachers' professional development experiences has been of some concern to reformers (NCTAF 1996), and with respect to most of the topics included in the survey, teachers reported that the programs in which they participated did not last more than one day.

The attention paid to teachers' professional development is predicated on the assumption that professional development makes a difference in teachers' capacity to instruct students well. Analysis of the Teacher Followup Survey (TFS) data on teachers' use of various instructional practices suggest that professional development experiences may affect teachers' instruction. Those who attended a professional development program related to cooperative learning techniques, the use of educational technology, and assessment strategies were more likely than other teachers to have students work in groups, use computers or other electronic technologies, and use portfolios to assess their students' work, respectively. W hether these results reflect differences between the teachers who chose to attend these programs and those who did not, or reflect the effects of professional development, cannot be determined from the available data.

## Compensation

Attracting talented people to teaching and retaining their services requires adequate compensation. After losing ground relative to other professionals during the 1970s, teachers' salaries had caught up to their previous levels and stabilized by the late 1980s (chapter 6). In addition, teachers were slightly more likely to report that they were satisfied with their salaries in 1993-94 than in 1987-88.

However, teachers continue to earn less than other professionals with similar literacy skills, and equity of compensation among teachers is of particular concern. Public school districts that served larger proportions of low-income students had lower scheduled teacher salaries than districts with fewer such students. $N$ ot surprisingly, teachers in schools with more low-income students also tended to be less satisfied with their salaries than teachers in schools serving more affluent student populations.

## Autonomy

The reform reports of the 1980s noted teachers' lack of control over their work and the conditions under which they worked, and in the 1990s the charter school movement offers one strategy for increasing teachers' control over schools. The President's Call to Action includes a commitment to increase the number of charter schools in order to give students, and teachers, more choices regarding the schools in which they learn and work. M any school districts are initiating change within regular schools as well, using site-based management as a mechanism for providing teachers and school-site administrators with greater control over their schools.

In the early 1990s, most teachers perceived themselves as having a great deal of control over policies within their classrooms, but relatively fewer believed they wielded a great deal of influence over schoolwide policies, as has traditionally been the case (chapters 4 and 7). H owever, the majority of teachers ( 60 percent) also reported that teachers participated in making important decisions in their schools.

## Working Conditions and Teacher Satisfaction

Although policymakers have paid increasing attention to teachers and teaching in recent waves of education reform, they also recognize the importance of the environments in which teachers work. The President's C all to Action included a commitment to safe, disciplined, and drug-free schools, and both the President and the Board called for increased efforts to involve parents and families in children's schooling.

The data presented in this report indicate that these goals also pose significant challenges to the nation. O nequarter of public school teachers reported that they had been threatened by a student, and 11 percent reported that they had been attacked by a student (chapter 2). M oreover, family problems such as poverty, parental alcoholism, and parental drug abuse were significant concerns for 13 to 20 percent of public school teachers, and 28 percent of public school teachers reported that a lack of parent involvement was a serious problem in their schools. Currently, schools with larger proportions of minority students also tend to have higher proportions of lowincome students. If this relationship persists and minority students become a larger proportion of the entire student population, the problems of poverty are also likely to become more serious for schools and teachers.

## Conclusion

On some dimensions- some measures of teachers' qualifications, their satisfaction with their salaries, and their overall satisfaction with their work - the state of teachers and teaching appears to have improved between 1987-88 and 1993-94. N evertheless, the data indicate that concerns regarding inequity among schools are deserved. On a number of dimensions- including several measures of teachers' qualifications, teachers' salaries and their satisfaction with them, teachers' perceptions of the availability of necessary materials, the difficulty filling teaching vacancies, the severity of student and family problems that affect teachers' work with stu-dents- public schools with relatively more low-income students and the teachers in those schools were less well off than more affluent schools and their teachers.

The nation's policymakers have posed significant challenges for teachers, teacher educators, school administrators, and parents in the coming decades. Future
profiles of America's teachers will contribute to a national assessment of whether we are meeting those challenges.

## References

Achilles, C. 1996. "Students Achieve M ore in Smaller Classes." Educational Leadership 53 (5): 76-77.

Adair, A.V. 1984. Thelllusion of Black Progress Lanham, M D: University Press of America.

Adams, M .J. 1990. Beginning to Read: Thinking and Learning About Print. Cambridge, M A: M IT Press.

American Association for the Advancement of Science. 1993. Benchmarks for Scientific Literacy. Washington, D C.

American Association of Colleges for Teacher Education. 1994. Teacher Education Pipeline III: Schools, Colleges, and Departments of Education: Enrollments by Race and Ethnicity. Washington, DC.

Andrew, M.D. 1983. "The Characteristics of Students in a Five-Year Teacher Education Program." Journal of Teacher Education 34 (1): 20-23.

Archbald, D. and Porter, A. 1994. "Curriculum Control and Teachers' Perceptions of Autonomy and Satisfaction." Educational Evaluation and Policy Analysis 16 (1): 21-39.

Archer, J. 1996. "Today, PrivateSchools Span Diverse R ange." Education Week 16 (9): 1, 12-15.

Arter, J.A., Spandel, V., and Culham, R. 1996. Portfolios for Assessment and Instruction. ERIC D igest, ED 388890.

Association of Teacher Educators. 1996. Creating a Culture of Quality and Credibility in Teacher Education: A Call to Action. Reston, VA.

Barber, B. 1986. "H omework D oes N ot Belong on the Agenda for Educational Reform." Educational Leadership 43 (8): 55-57.

Bingham, C. 1994. "Class Size as an Early Intervention Strategy in White-M inority Achievement Gap Reduction." Paper presented at the annual meeting of the American Association of School Administrators, San Francisco, CA.

Blatchford, P. and M ortimore, P. 1994. "The Issue of Class Size for Young Children in School: W hat C an We Learn from Research?" Oxford Review of Education 20 (4): 411-428.

Bobbitt, S.A. and M cM illen, M .M . 1995. Q ualifications of the Public School Teacher Workforce: 1988 and 1991. Washington, DC: U.S. D epartment of Education, N ational Center for Education Statistics (N CES 95-665).

Book, C.L., Freeman, D.J., and Brousseau, B. 1985. "Comparing A cademic Backgrounds and C areer Aspirations of Education and Non-Education Majors." Journal of Teacher Education 36 (3): 27-30.

Brookhart, S. 1993. "Teachers' Grading Practices: M eaning and Values." Journal of Educational M easurement 30 (2): 123-42.

Carnegie Task Force on Learning in the Primary Grades. 1996. Years of Promise: A Comprehensive Learning Strate gy for America's Children. N ew York, N Y: C arnegie C orporation of New York.

Carnegie Forum on Education and the Economy. 1986. A N ation Prepared: Teachersfor the 21t Century. New York, NY.

Chambers, J. and Bobbitt, S.A. 1996. The Patterns of Teacher Compensation. Washington, DC: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics (N CES 95-829).

Choy, S.P., Bobbitt, S.A., H enke, R.R., M edrich, E.A., H orn, L.J., and Lieberman, J. 1993. America'sTeachers: Profile of a Profession. Washington, D C: U.S. D epartment of Education, N ational Center for Education Statistics (N CES 93-025).

Choy, S.P. and Geis, S. Forthcoming. Early Labor Force Expe riences and D ebt Burden. Washington, D C: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics.

Choy, S.P., M edrich, E.A., H enke, R.R., and Bobbitt, S.A. 1992. Schools and Staffing in the U nited States: A Statistical Profile, 1987-88. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics (N CES 92-120).

Clifford, G.J. and Guthrie, J.W. 1988. Ed School: A Brief for Profess onal Education. Chicago, IL: University of Chicago Press.

C ohen, E. 1994. Designing Groupw ork: Strategies for the Heterogeneous Classroom. Second edition. New York, NY: Teachers College Press.

Corcoran, T.C. 1995. Transforming Professional Development for Teachers A Guide for State Poli cymakers Washington, DC: N ational Governors' Association.

H art, A.W. 1994. "Work Feature Values of Today's and Tomorrow's Teachers: Work Redesign as an Incentive and School Improvement Policy." Educational Evaluation and Policy Analysis 16 (4): 458-73.
H endrie, C. 1996. "Enrollment C runch Stretches the Bounds of the Possible." Education Week 16 (2): 1, 12-15.

H enke, R.R., Choy, S.P., Geis, S., and Broughman, S.P. 1996. Schools and Staffing in the U nited States: A Statistical Profile, 1993-94. Washington, D C: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics (N CES 96-124).

H enke, R.R., Geis, S., Giambattista, J., and K nepper, P. 1996. O ut of the Lecture H all and Into the Classroom: 1992-93 College Graduates and Elementary/Secondary School Teaching. Washington, DC: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics (N CES 96899).

H iestand, N. 1994. "Reduced Class Size in ESEA C hapter 1: Unrealized Potential?" Paper presented at the annual meeting of the American Educational Research Association, New Orleans, LA.

Hill, D. 1996. "Odd M an Out." Education Week 16 (2): 28-32.

H olmes Group. 1986. Tomorrow's Teachers. East Lansing, M I.
H ussar, W.J. and Gerald, D.E. 1996. Projections of Education Statistics to 2006. Twenty-fifth edition. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics (N CES 96-661).

Ingersoll, R.M . 1994. "O rganizational C ontrol in Secondary Schools." H arvard Educational Review 64 (2): 150-72.

Ingersoll, R.M . and Gruber, K. 1996. Out of Field Teaching and Educational Equality. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics (N CES 96-040).

Ingersoll, R.M. and H an, M. 1995. Teacher Supply, Teacher Qualifications, and Teacher Turnover: 1990-91. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Education, N ational Ce ter for Education Statistics (N CES 95-744).

Johnson, D.W. and Johnson, R.T. 1994. Learning Together and Alone Cooperative, Competitive, and Individualistic Learning. Fourth edition. Boston, M A: Allyn and Bacon.

Johnson, M.J. and Pajares, F. 1996. "W hen Shared Decision M aking W orks: A 3-Year Longitudinal Study." American Educational Research Journal 33: 599-627.

Johnson, S. 1990. Teachers at Work: Achieving Success in Our Schools. N ew York, N Y: Basic Books.

Kidder, T. 1990. Among Schoolchildren. Boston, MA: Houghton M ifflin Company.

King, S.H. 1993. "O $n$ the Limited Presence of African-American Teachers." Review of Educational Rescarch 63: 115-149.
Ladson-Billings, G. 1994. The D reamkeepers: Successful Teachers of African-American Children. San Francisco, CA: Jossey-Bass.
Little, J.W. 1993. "Teachers' Professional Development in a Climate of Educational Reform." Educational Evaluation and Policy Analysis 15: 129-151.
Lortie, D. 1975. Schoolteacher: A Sociological Study. Chicago, IL: University of Chicago Press.
Malen, B. 1987. "Career Ladder Reform: A Multi-Level Analysis of Initial Efforts." Educational Evaluation and Policy Analysis 9: 9-23.
M cLaughlin, D. 1997. Private Schools in the United States A Statistical Profile, 1993-94. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics (N CES 97-459).

M cLaughlin, D., O 'D onnell, C., Ries, L., and Broughman, S. 1995. Private Schools in the United States A Statistical Profile, 1990-91. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics (NCES 95-330).
M eans, B., Blando, J., O Ison, K., M iddleton, T., M orocco, C., Remz, A., and Zorfass, J. 1993. Using Technology to Support Education Reform. Washington, DC: U.S. D epartment of Education, O ffice of Educational Research and Improvement.
M edrich, E.A., Brown, C.L., Henke, R.R., Ross, L., and McArthur, E. 1992. Overview and Inventory of State Requirements for School Coursework and Attendance. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics (NCES 92-663).
M itchell, D.E., Ortiz, F.I., and M itchell, T.K. 1987. Work Orientation and Job Peformance The Cultural Basis of Teaching Rewards and Incentives, Albany, NY: State University of New York Press.
M osteller, F., Light, R., and Sachs, J. 1996. "Sustained Inquiry in Education: Lessons from Skill Grouping and Class Size." H arvard Educational Review 66 (4): 797-842.

Murnane, R.J. and Levy, F. 1996. Teaching the New Basic Skills: Principles for Educating Children to Thrive in a Changing Economy. New York, NY: The Free Press.
M urnane, R.J., Singer, J.D., Willett, J.B., K emple, J.J., and O Ison, R.J. 1991. Who Will Teach? Policies T hat M atter. C ambridge, M A: H arvard University Press.

National Board for Professional Teaching Standards. 1989. What Teachers Should Know and Be Able to D o. Detroit, MI.

National Commission on Excellence in Education. 1983. A Nation at Risk: The Imperatives for Educational Reform. Washington, DC.

National Commission on Teaching and America's Future (NCTAF). 1996. What M atters M ost: Teaching for America's Future. New York, N Y.

National Council of Teachers of M athematics. 1991. Profes sional Standards for Teaching M athematics. Reston, VA.

National Science Board. Commission on Precollege Educa tion in M athematics, Science, and Technology. 1983. Educating Americansfor the 21t C entury: A Plan of Action for Improving M athematics, Science, and Technology Education for All. Washington, DC.

Nelson, F.H. and Schneider, K. 1995. Surveys and Analysis of Salary Trends 1995. Washington, DC: American Federa tion of Teachers.

O dden, A. and Kelley, C. 1997. Paying Teachersfor What T hey Know and Do: New and Smarter Compensation Strategies to Improve Schools. Thousand O aks, CA: Corwin Press, Inc.
Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD). 1995. Education at a Glance: OECD Indicators. Paris, France.

Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD). 1996a. Education at a Glance Analysis. Paris, France.

Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD). 1996b. Education at a Glance: OECD Indicators. Paris, France.

Palardy, J.M. April 1988. "The Effect of H omework Policies on Student Achievement." N ASSP Bulletin 72 (507): 14-17.

Renyi, J. 1996. Teachers Take Charge of Their Learning. Washington, DC: N ational Foundation for the Improvement of Education.

Riley, R. 1996. A Back to School Special Report: T he Baby Boom Echo. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Education.

Rosenholtz, S.J. 1991. Teacher'S Workplace The O rganizational C ontext of Schooling. New York, N Y: Teachers C ollege.

Rowan, B. 1990. "Commitment and Control: Alternative Strategies for the O rganizational Design of Schools." In C.B. Cazden (Ed.), Review of Research in Education (Volume 16). Washington, DC: AERA.

Rumberger, R.W. 1987. "T he Impact of Salary Differentials on Teacher Shortages and Turnover: The C ase of M athematics and Science Teachers." Economics of Education Review 6 (4): 389-399.

Salmon, R.G. 1988. "Teacher Salaries: Progress over the Decade." In K. Alexander and D.H. M onk (Eds.), Attracting and Compensating America's Teachers (249-261). C ambridge, M A: Ballinger Publishing C ompany.
Schlechty, P.C. and Vance, V.S. 1983. "Recruitment, Selection, and Retention: The Shape of the Teaching Force." Elementary School Journal 83 (4): 469-487.

The Secretary's Commission on Achieving Necessary Skills. 1991. What Work Requires of Schools A SCAN S Report for America 2000. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Labor.

Shedd, J.B. and Bachrach, S.B. 1991. Tangled Hierarchies; Teachers As Professionals and the M anagement of Schools. San Francisco, CA: Jossey-Bass.
Slavin, R. 1987. "C ooperative Learning: Where Behavioral and Humanistic Approaches to Classroom M otivation M eet." Elementary School Journal 88: 29-37.

Slavin, R. 1990. "Class Size and Student Achievement: Is Smaller Better?" C ontemporary Education 62 (1): 6-12.
Slavin, R.E. 1996. "Research on Cooperative Learning and Achievement: What We Know, What We Need to Know." Contemporary Educational Psychology 21 (1): 43-69.
Sosniak, L. and Stodolsky, S.S. 1993. "Teachers and Textbooks: Materials' Use in Four Fourth-Grade Classrooms." Elementary School Journal 93 (3): 249-75.
Stewart, J., M eier, K.J., LaFollette, R.M ., and England, R.E. 1989. "In Quest of Role Models: Change in Black Teacher Representation in Urban School Districts, 1968-1986." Journal of Negro Education 58: 140-152.

Stiggins, R.J. and Conklin, N.F. 1992. In Teachers Hands: Investigating the Practices of Classroom Assessment. Albany, N Y: State University of New York Press.

Stodolsky, S.S. 1988. TheSubject M atters Classoom Activity in M ath and Social Studies Chicago, IL: The University of Chicago Press.
Tryneski, J. (Ed.). 1993. Requirements for Certification of Teachers, Counselors, Librarians, Administrators for Ele mentary and Secondary Schools Fifty-eighth edition, 1993-94. Chicago, IL: University of Chicago Press.

Twentieth Century Fund Task Force on Federal Elementary and Secondary Education Policy. 1983. Making the Grade. New York, NY.
U.S. D epartment of C ommerce. Bureau of the Census. 1994. Statistical Abstract of the United States, National Data Book. Washington, DC.
U.S. Department of Education. 1996. Getting America's Students Ready for the 21t Century. Washington, DC.
U.S. Department of Education. National Center for Education Statistics. 1995a. The Condition of Education 1995. (NCES 95-273).Washington, DC.
U.S. Department of Education. National Center for Education Statistics. 1995b. Digest of Education Statitics 1995. ( N CES 95-029). Washington, DC.
U.S. D epartment of Education. National Center for Education Statistics. 1996. Digest of Education Statistics 1996. (N CES 96-133).Washington, DC.

Walberg, H.J., Pascal, R., and Weinstein, T. M ay 1986. "Walberg and Colleagues Reply: Effective Schools UseH omework Effectively." Educational Leadeship 43 (8): 58.

Waller, W. 1932. The Sociology of Teaching. New York, N Y: J. Wiley and Sons.

Weaver, W.T. 1983. Ameri ca's Quality Teacher Problem: Alternatives for Reform. N ew York, NY: Praeger Publishers.

Weiss, C. 1993. "Shared Decision Making About What?" Teachers C oll lege Record 95: 69-92.

W hite, K.A. 1996. "Crowded, Dilapidated Schools Lack Welcome M at for Students." Education Weak 16 (5): 1, 12-13.


[^0]:    ${ }^{1}$ Tables A2.2 and A2.3 show the number of teachers by state and private school affiliation.
    ${ }^{2}$ Kindergarten through 12th-grade public school enrollment grew 12 percent (from 40.9 to 45.9 million) during this period, and $\mathrm{K}-12$ private school enrollment increased 9 percent (from 5.3 to 5.8 million) (U .S. Department of Education, N C ES 1996, 12).

[^1]:    ${ }^{4}$ See table A2.13 for the percentage distribution of both students and teachers according to race-ethnicity for selected school characteristics and tables A2.14 and A2.15 for the same information for public schools by state and private schools by affiliation. The proportions of teachers who were Hispanic and black, non-Hispanic as reported in table 2.3 differs from those reported in figure 2.4 because the estimates in table 2.3 were computed from the SASS Teacher Q uestionnaire and those reported in figure 2.4 were computed from the SASS School Questionnaire.

[^2]:    ${ }^{5}$ Table A2.17 also distinguishes among bachelor's degree recipients who taught and prepared to teach, taught but did not prepare, did not teach but prepared, and did not teach and did not prepare.
    ${ }^{6}$ For more detail, see tables A2.18-A2.20 and H enke, Choy, G eis, and Broughman 1996.

[^3]:    SOURCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (School Q uestionnaire).

[^4]:    ${ }^{7}$ Teachers were given a choice of responding "strongly agree," "somewhat agree," somewhat disagree," and "strongly disagree."

[^5]:    ${ }^{8}$ The case of pregnancy was somewhat different: pregnancy was perceived to be a serious problem by about the same percentage of teachers in schools with 6 to 20 percent and 21 to 40 percent lowincome students (3 percent).

[^6]:    ${ }^{1}$ It is not easy to distinguish between teachers who majored in, say, mathematics education as opposed to mathematics.

[^7]:    ${ }^{2}$ The undergraduate majors or minors considered matches were as follows: for English/language arts teaching assignments: English, English education, or reading education; for mathematics teaching assignments: mathematics, mathematics education, or engineering; for social studies/social science teaching assignments: economics, history, political science, psychology, public affairs or public services, social studies/social science education, sociology, other social sciences, American Indian studies, or other area and ethnic studies; for foreign language teaching assignments: foreign language education or the specific language taught (French, German, Latin, Russian, Spanish, or other); for specific science teaching assignments (biology/life sciences, chemistry, geology/earth sciences, or physics): science education or the specific science taught; or for general science assignments: science education, one of the specific science fields, or other natural sciences.

[^8]:    ${ }^{5}$ Tables A3.5-A3.7 show degree attainment by teacher characteristics, state, and private school affiliation.

[^9]:    ${ }^{6}$ Some states, e.g., California, require a fifth year of college-level education for teacher certification, although this fifth year need not terminate in a degree.
    ${ }^{7}$ Goodlad (1990) and Clifford and Guthrie (1988) discuss the place of education faculty at length.

[^10]:    ${ }^{8}$ Table A3.13 presents the proportions of public school teachers with various types of certification in their main assignment fields by state. Variation among states is largely attributable to the types of certification offered in each state as well as varying supply and demand for teachers across states.

[^11]:    *"O ther" includes full certification by an accrediting or certifying body other than the state (applies to private school teachers only).
    SO URCE: U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher Q uestionnaire).

[^12]:    ${ }^{9}$ For purposes of this analysis, "certified" includes having received advanced, regular, or alternative certification by the state or, for private school teachers, full certification by an accrediting or certifying body other than the state.
    ${ }^{10}$ Tables A3.17 and A3.18 show these data by state and private school affiliation.

[^13]:    ${ }^{1}$ These proportions cannot be compared with those generated from 1987-88 SASS data due to differences in the questions on the 1987-88 and 1993-94 surveys.

[^14]:    NOTE: Percentage distributions may not sum to 100 due to rounding.

[^15]:    ${ }^{2}$ To compare this intensity of work to that of other professions, the number of hours worked by 1992-93 bachelor's degree recipients who were teachers in April 1994 was compared with the number of hours worked by their peers who had other occupations. Bachelor's degree recipients who were full-time teachers in April 1994 worked about 44 hours per week on average, slightly more than those in administrative support positions (42 hours), and slightly less than those in managerial positions (46 hours), but no more or less than professionals, sales or service workers, or those in other jobs (44 to 45 hours) (U.S. Department of Education, N ational Center for Education Statistics, 1993 Baccalaureate and Beyond Longitudinal Study First Followup, D ata Analysis System).

[^16]:    ${ }^{3}$ Includes both departmentalized classes (such as those in most high schools) and self-contained classes (such as those in most elementary schools).

[^17]:    ${ }^{4}$ Teachers were asked to rate on a scale of 0 ("N o control") to 5 ("Complete control") how much influence they felt they had in their classrooms over several areas. Responses of 4 or 5 were considered to be "A lot of control."

[^18]:    SOURCE: U.S. D epartment of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, Schools and Staffing Survey: 1993-94 (Teacher and

[^19]:    ${ }^{1}$ Because the SASS did not ask teachers about professional development related to the other two categories of instructional practices addressed in this report-use of higher order thinking tasks and types of homework tasks- this chapter does not examine the relationship between professional development and these instructional strategies.

[^20]:    ${ }^{2}$ Teachers who taught multiple subjects to the same class over the course of the day, as elementary teachers are likely to do, were instructed to answer the instructional practice items in terms of the whole day. Teachers who taught different classes of students throughout the day were asked to answer the items in terms of their first instructional period of the day. Consequently, teachers whose classes were kindergarten or general elementary are likely to have answered these items in terms of a significantly longer period of time per week than are subject area specialists (five full days as opposed to about five hours in a given week). Thisdifference makes it difficult to interpret differences between kindergarten/general elementary teachers and specific subject area teachers.

[^21]:    ${ }^{3}$ The reader is cautioned not to interpret these findings as indicative of the effectiveness of professional devel opment. Because teachers may have participated in professional development on a voluntary or mandatory basis, it is impossible to determine whether participation indicates prior inclination to use a strategy.

[^22]:    ${ }^{4}$ D ue to small sample sizes, there were few statistically significant differences in the types of student work that teachers of different subject areas included in portfolios.

[^23]:    ${ }^{1} 0$ ther factors students were asked about and the percentages who reported that they were very important to them in determining the type of work they planned to do in the future included a good starting income ( 35 percent), job security ( 36 percent), interesting work ( 42 percent), and interaction with others ( 33 percent).
    ${ }^{2}$ For more detailed, multivariate analyses of teacher compensation using the 1990-91 SASS data, see C hambers and Bobbitt (1996) and M cLaughlin, O 'D onnell, Ries, and Broughman (1995).

[^24]:    ${ }^{3}$ See tables A6.2 and A6.3 for additional detail on scheduled salaries by state for public districts and years of experience for private schools by affiliation.

[^25]:    ${ }^{1}$ See chapter 4 for a discussion of teachers' perceptions of control in the classroom and influence over school-wide decision making.

[^26]:    ${ }^{2}$ Participation in the National School Lunch program is less widespread among private schools, making the proportion of students who receive free or reduced-price lunch a less reliable indicator of poverty in the private sector. Therefore, this variable was not computed for private schools.

[^27]:    ${ }^{3}$ Although this estimate of the proportion of teachers who were satisfied with their sal aries appears to be significantly greater than that derived from the 1993-94 SASS data, these estimates cannot be directly compared because of differences between the items in the two surveys. As noted above, responses can be quite sensitive to item wording.

[^28]:    SO U RCE: U.S. Department of Education, N ational Center for Education Statistics, Teacher Follow-up Survey: 1994-95.

[^29]:    ${ }^{4}$ Table A 7.6 presents data connecting teachers' perceptions of their working conditions to their willingness to become a teacher again.

[^30]:    ${ }^{1}$ For additional discussion of SASS:93-94 data concerning the supply and demand of teachers, see Henke, Choy, Geis, and Broughman (1996).

[^31]:    ${ }^{2}$ For further details regarding teaching and new college graduates, see $H$ enke, Geis, Giambattista, and K nepper (1996).

[^32]:    ${ }^{3}$ Because students may have earned credits at other institutions, some of a graduate's credits may not appear on the N PSAS transcript. Therefore, it is possible that some graduates had completed student teaching, and therefore were prepared to teach, although their transcripts did not so indicate. To the extent this occurred, the estimates of graduates who did not prepare would be biased upward and the estimates of those who did prepare would be biased downward.

[^33]:    ${ }^{4}$ Tables A8.2 through A8.6 present additional data regarding new college graduates and teaching, including their employment status and the degree to which they saw their primary jobs as having career potential.

[^34]:    ${ }^{5} \mathrm{H}$ owever, the opposite is not true. Collective bargaining agree ments or financial constraints may prohibit districts from using pay incentives to attract teachers, so that even when shortages occur public school districts may have to use other means to fill teaching vacancies. This is another reason for using multiple indicators to determine whether teachers are in short supply.

[^35]:    ${ }^{9}$ See chapter 2 for data regarding teachers' age and chapter 6 for a discussion of public and private school teachers' benefits.

